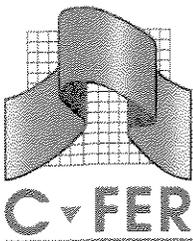


221 AP

CENTRE FOR ENGINEERING RESEARCH INC.



200
Karl Clark Road
Edmonton, Alberta
Canada T6N 1H2

Tel: (403) 450-3300
Fax: (403) 450-3700

Probabilistic Assessment of Onshore Pipeline Failure Consequences

AP

PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual No. 3.2

**Confidential to
C-FER's Pipeline Program
Participants**

**Prepared by
M. J. Stephens, M.Sc., P.Eng.
M. A. Nessim, Ph.D., P.Eng.
and
Q. Chen, Ph.D., P.Eng.**

Centre For Engineering Research Inc.

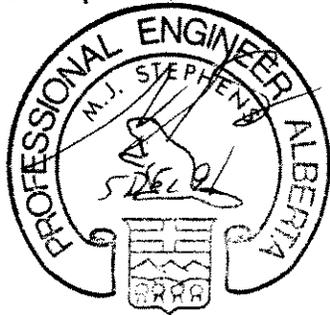
**November 1996
Project 94035**

Probabilistic Assessment of Onshore Pipeline Failure Consequences

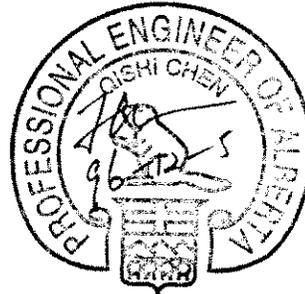
PIRAMID Technical
Reference Manual No. 3.2

Confidential to
C-FER's Pipeline Program
Participants

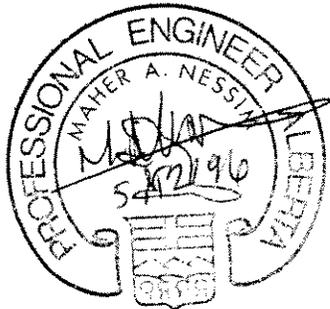
Prepared by
M. J. Stephens, M.Sc., P.Eng.



and
Q. Chen, Ph.D., P.Eng.



M. A. Nessim, Ph.D., P.Eng.



November 1996
Project 94035

<p>PERMIT TO PRACTICE CENTRE FOR ENGINEERING RESEARCH INC.</p> <p>Signature: <u>M. Nessim</u></p> <p>Date: <u>5/12/96</u></p> <p>PERMIT NUMBER: P4487 The Association of Professional Engineers, Geologists and Geophysicists of Alberta</p>
--

NOTICE

Restriction on Disclosure

This report describes the methodology and findings of a contract research project carried out by the Centre For Engineering Research Inc. on behalf of the Pipeline Program Participants. All data, analyses and conclusions are proprietary to C-FER. The material contained in this report may not be disclosed or used in whole or in part except in accordance with the terms of the Joint Industry Project Agreement. The report contents may not be reproduced in whole or in part, or be transferred in any form, without also including a complete reference to the source document.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Notice	i
Table of Contents	ii
List of Figures and Tables	vi
Executive Summary	x
1.0 INTRODUCTION.....	1
1.1 Background	1
1.2 Objective and Scope	2
2.0 THE DECISION ANALYSIS INFLUENCE DIAGRAM.....	3
2.1 Review of Diagram Representation and Terminology	3
2.2 The Influence Diagram	3
3.0 CHOICES.....	5
4.0 CONDITIONS AT FAILURE.....	6
4.1 Overview	6
4.2 Season	6
4.3 Ambient Temperature	7
4.4 Atmospheric Stability	8
4.5 Wind Direction	9
4.6 Product	9
4.6.1 Node Parameter	9
4.6.2 Deterministic Data Associated with the Product Node Parameter	10
4.7 Failure Section	11
4.7.1 Node Parameter	11
4.7.2 Deterministic System Attributes Associated with the Failure Section Node Parameter	11
4.8 Failure Location	12
4.8.1 Node Parameter	12
4.8.2 Deterministic System Attributes Associated with the Failure Location Node Parameter	13
5.0 PIPE PERFORMANCE.....	14
5.1 Node Parameter	14
5.2 Failure Rate Estimates	15

Table of Contents

6.0 RELEASE CHARACTERISTICS.....	16
6.1 Overview	16
6.2 Hole size	16
6.2.1 Node parameter	16
6.2.2 Hole Size Estimates	16
6.2.2.1 Absolute Hole size	16
6.2.2.2 Relative Hole size	17
6.3 Release Rate	17
6.4 Release Volume	18
7.0 HAZARD TYPE.....	20
7.1 Node Parameter	20
7.2 Conditional Event Probabilities	22
8.0 NUMBER OF FATALITIES.....	23
8.1 Introduction	23
8.2 Basic Calculation of the Number of Fatalities	23
8.3 Information Required to Evaluate the Node Parameter	25
8.3.1 General	25
8.3.2 Hazard Tolerance Thresholds	26
8.3.3 Hazard Models	26
8.3.3.1 Jet Fire	26
8.3.3.2 Pool Fire	27
8.3.3.3 Vapour Cloud Explosion	27
8.3.3.4 Vapour Cloud Fire	28
8.3.3.5 Asphyxiating Cloud	28
8.3.4 Population Density and Exposure Time	28
8.4 Individual Risk Calculation	29
8.4.1 Introduction	29
8.4.2 Calculation of Individual Risk	30
9.0 SPILL CHARACTERISTICS.....	32
9.1 Overview	32
9.2 Spill Volume	32
9.3 Clean-up Efficiency	33
9.3.1 Node Parameter	33
9.3.2 Clean-up Efficiency Estimates	35
9.4 Residual Volume	35
9.5 Equivalent Volume	36
9.5.1 Node Parameter	36
9.5.2 Basis for an Equivalent Spill Volume	37
9.5.3 Spill Site Exposure Pathway and Receptor Index	38
	iii

Table of Contents

9.5.4 Spill Site Environmental Damage Potential Estimate	40
9.5.5 Product Toxicity	41
10.0 REPAIR AND INTERRUPTION COSTS	43
10.1 Overview	43
10.2 Maintenance Cost	43
10.3 Repair Cost	43
10.4 Interruption Time	45
10.5 Interruption Cost	46
11.0 RELEASE AND DAMAGE COSTS	49
11.1 Overview	49
11.2 Cost of Lost Product	49
11.3 Unit Clean-up Cost	50
11.3.1 Node Parameter	50
11.3.2 Unit Clean-up Cost Estimates	51
11.4 Total Clean-up Cost	52
11.5 Cost of Property Damage	52
11.5.1 Introduction	52
11.5.2 Assumptions and Basic Approach	53
11.5.3 Calculation of Hazard Area	54
11.5.4 Unit Costs and Effective Ground Coverage	55
12.0 TOTAL COST	56
12.1 Node Parameter	56
12.2 Cost of Compensation for Human Fatality	56
13.0 VALUE	58
13.1 Introduction	58
13.2 The Utility Approach	59
13.2.1 Introduction	59
13.2.1.1 Why Utility Functions?	59
13.2.1.2 Defining a Utility Function	60
13.2.2 Single Attribute Utility Functions	60
13.2.2.1 Risk Attitudes - Concepts and Definitions	60
13.2.2.2 Utility Function for Cost	61
13.2.2.3 Utility Function for Number of Fatalities	62
13.2.2.4 Equivalent Spill Volume	63
13.2.3 Multi-attribute Utility Function	63
13.2.3.1 Tradeoff Attitudes - Concepts and Definitions	63
13.2.3.2 The Multi-attribute Utility Function	64
13.3 Constrained Cost Optimization	65

Table of Contents

13.3.1 Introduction	65
13.3.2 Life Safety Constraint	65
13.3.2.1 Selecting Acceptable Risk Levels	65
13.3.2.2 Definition of the Constraint	67
13.3.3 Environmental Impact Constraint	68
14.0 APPLICATION TO DECISION MAKING.....	69
14.1 Introduction	69
14.2 The Main Decision Making Tools	69
14.3 Information on Other Parameters	70
14.4 Risk Assessment Applications	70
15.0 REFERENCES.....	72

APPENDICES

Appendix A	Physical Properties of Representative Product Groups
Appendix B	Representative Failure rates for Petroleum Gas and Liquid Pipelines
Appendix C	Product Release and Hazard Zone Characterization Models
Appendix D	Conditional Event Probabilities for Acute Release Hazards
Appendix E	Hazard Tolerance Thresholds
Appendix F	Population Density Estimates
Appendix G	Subjective Evaluations of Clean-up Efficiency and Cost
Appendix H	Human Capital Approach to Life Valuation
Appendix I	The Utility Function

LIST OF FIGURES AND TABLES

- Figure 2.1 Influence diagram notation and terminology
- Figure 2.2 Decision influence diagram for integrity maintenance optimization of pipeline systems
- Figure 2.3 Compound node decision influence diagram for integrity maintenance optimization of pipeline systems
- Figure 3.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Choices node group
- Figure 3.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Choices node
- Figure 4.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Conditions at Failure node group
- Figure 4.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Conditions at Failure nodes
- Figure 5.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Pipe Performance node group
- Figure 5.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Pipe Performance node and associated immediate predecessor node
- Figure 6.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Release Characteristics node group
- Figure 6.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Release Characteristics nodes and associated immediate predecessor nodes
- Figure 7.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Hazard Type node group
- Figure 7.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Hazard Type node and associated immediate predecessor nodes
- Figure 7.3 Acute release hazards and associated hazard zones
- Figure 7.4 Acute hazard event trees for product release from pipelines
- Figure 8.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Number of Fatalities node group
- Figure 8.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Number of Fatalities node and associated immediate predecessor nodes

List of Figures and Tables

- Figure 8.3 Illustration of the calculation of the Number of Fatalities
- Figure 8.4 Area model used in calculating the Number of Fatalities
- Figure 8.5 Illustration of different methods for calculating the probabilities of death as a function of the hazard intensity
- Figure 8.6 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Individual Risk node (within Fatalities node) and associated immediate predecessor nodes
- Figure 8.7 Illustration of the calculation of interaction length
- Figure 8.8 Individual risk curve
- Figure 9.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Spill Characteristics node group
- Figure 9.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Spill Characteristics nodes and associated immediate predecessor nodes
- Figure 9.3 Exposure pathway and damage receptor index transformation function
- Figure 10.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Repair and Interrupt Costs node group
- Figure 10.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Repair and Interrupt Costs nodes and associated immediate predecessor nodes
- Figure 11.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Release and Damage Costs node group
- Figure 11.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Release and Damage Costs nodes and associated immediate predecessor nodes
- Figure 11.3 Hazard event trees for property damage caused by product release
- Figure 12.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Total Cost node group
- Figure 12.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Total Cost node and associated immediate predecessor nodes
- Figure 13.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Value node group
- Figure 13.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Value node and associated immediate predecessor nodes

List of Figures and Tables

Figure 13.3	Choices with equivalent expected costs and different risk levels
Figure 13.4	Uncertain choices involving combinations of costs and fatalities
Figure 13.5	Illustration of risk averse and risk prone utility functions
Figure 13.6	Example of an increasingly risk averse utility function over cost
Figure 13.7	Example of a risk prone utility function over equivalent spill volume
Figure 13.8	Illustration of the conditions necessary to justify preferential independence
Figure 14.1	Expected utility plot for different choices
Figure 14.2	Illustration of the output for the constrained cost optimization approach
Figure 14.3	Influence diagram used to analyze Number of Fatalities as a target node
Table 4.1	Representative season durations for temperate climate zones
Table 4.2	Representative ambient air temperature probability distributions for temperate climate zones
Table 4.3	Representative weather conditions for temperate climate zones
Table 4.4	Reference assumption for the frequency of occurrence of wind direction
Table 4.5	Example of product breakdown for an HVP liquid products pipeline
Table 4.6	Physical properties of products required for consequence model evaluation
Table 4.7	Representative petroleum product groups transported by pipeline
Table 4.8	Representative physical properties for selected petroleum hydrocarbon products and product groups
Table 4.9	Pipeline systems attributes
Table 5.1	Reference failure rates for petroleum gas and liquid pipelines

List of Figures and Tables

Table 6.1	Reference hole size distributions
Table 7.1	Matrix of conditional probabilities associated with acute hazard event tree branches
Table 7.2	Relative hazard event probabilities
Table 8.1	Lower and upper bound fatality thresholds for acute release hazards
Table 8.2	Population densities associated with land use categories
Table 8.3	Number of hours of exposure by land use classification
Table 9.1	Characterization of clean-up efficiency for liquid petroleum product spills
Table 9.2	Extract form Site Classification User's Guide (reprinted with the permission of the CCME)
Table 9.3	Pipeline system attributes to define pathway and receptor index
Table 9.4	Spill scenarios considered in the development of environmental damage severity estimates
Table 9.5	Environmental damage severity ratings
Table 10.1	Pipeline repair cost matrix
Table 10.2	Pipeline service interruption time matrix
Table 11.1	Unit cost estimates for representative petroleum products
Table 11.2	Characterization of unit clean-up costs for liquid petroleum product spills
Table 11.3	Upper and lower bound hazard thresholds for property damage
Table 11.4	Property damage costs associated with building reconstruction and site restoration

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

The Centre For Engineering Research Inc. (C-FER) is conducting a joint industry research program directed at the optimization of pipeline integrity maintenance activities using a risk-based approach. This document describes the consequence assessment model that has been developed to quantify, assess and combine the life safety, environmental, and economic consequences of onshore pipeline failure. The model is developed within the context of a decision influence diagram that incorporates integrity maintenance decisions and associated failure probabilities as well as a formal method of determining the optimal choice associated with the required decision. This influence diagram forms the basis for selected program modules in the software suite *PIRAMID* (Pipeline Risk Analysis for Maintenance and Integrity Decisions).

The consequence oriented decision influence diagram described herein incorporates failure probability estimates that are based on historical pipeline incident data. This approach to probability estimation is provided as a temporary solution pending the development of more detailed failure cause specific probability estimation models in future phases of the research program. As such the decision influence diagram described herein can be used to carry out a full quantitative risk assessment for a given segment of an onshore gas or liquid pipeline. This influence diagram can also be used to optimize integrity maintenance decisions, based on user-defined failure probability estimates for each integrity maintenance action under consideration.

The consequence assessment model incorporated within the influence diagram framework addresses the financial costs associated with integrity maintenance activities and the consequence components associated with pipeline failure. The model assumes that the consequences of pipeline failure are fully represented by three parameters: the *total cost* as a measure of the economic loss, the *number of fatalities* as a measure of risk to life, and the *residual spill volume* (after initial clean-up) as a measure of the long term environmental impact. The consequence assessment approach incorporated within the influence diagram framework involves modeling the release of product from the pipeline; determination of the likely hazard types and their relative likelihood of occurrence; estimation of the hazard intensity at different locations; and finally calculation of the number of casualties, the residual spill volume, and the total cost.

The hazard types considered in the model include both the immediate hazards associated with line failure (*e.g.*, jet/pool fires, vapour cloud fires or explosions, and toxic or asphyxiating clouds), as well as the long term environmental hazards associated with persistent liquid spills. The relative likelihood of occurrence of each hazard type is determined based on product type, line failure mode (*i.e.*, leak vs. rupture) and adjacent land use type (as it affects the likelihood of product ignition). Hazard intensity models are structured to take into account the effects of pipeline geometry and operating characteristics (*e.g.*, line diameter and operating pressure), the type of line failure (*i.e.*, small leak, large leak or rupture), and the weather conditions at the time of failure (*e.g.*, wind speed and atmospheric stability).

Executive Summary

Fatality estimation, based on the hazard characterization models, reflects the population density associated with a given land use and takes into account the effect of shelter and escape on survivability. Estimation of residual spill volume takes into account the product clean-up potential associated with the spill site and incorporates a factor that adjusts the volume measure to reflect both the environmental damage potential of the spilled product as well as the damage sensitivity of the environment in the vicinity of the spill site. The total cost estimate includes: the cost associated with the choice of integrity maintenance action (*i.e.*, the maintenance cost); the direct costs associated with line failure including the cost of lost product, line repair, and service interruption; and the hazard-dependent costs including the cost of property damage, spill clean-up, and fatality compensation. The consequence assessment model combines these three distinct consequence components into an overall measure of risk (or value).

Within the influence diagram framework the consequence assessment model is used to calculate the value associated with each candidate integrity maintenance choice, thereby providing a basis for the selection of an optimal decision. Two distinct approaches for defining value have been developed and implemented within the decision analysis framework incorporated in *PIRAMID*; one based on *utility theory*, the other based on *cost optimization* with life safety and/or environmental constraints.

Using the utility theory approach, the value associated with each different choice of action is quantified to facilitate the selection of an optimal compromise between life safety, environmental impact, and economic considerations. Specifically, the theory is used to define a utility function that ranks different combinations of cost, fatalities, and spill volume according to their perceived total impact. The optimal choice of action is the one that maximizes the expected utility. The utility function described herein has been formulated to take into account both risk aversion, as it applies to financial cost and environmental damage uncertainty, and tradeoffs between losses in life, environmental damage, and cost.

Using the constrained cost optimization approach it is assumed that life safety and environmental impact are constraints that will be set by regulators or defined on the basis of precedent. Within these constraints, the choice of action that produces the least expected total cost is considered optimal. The advantage of this approach is that tradeoffs between cost on the one hand and life safety or environmental impact on the other hand are not necessary because risk management with respect to life or the environment is demonstrated by meeting recognized tolerable risk levels.

In summary, a quantitative risk analysis methodology for integrity maintenance planning of onshore pipelines has been developed and implemented within a decision influence diagram framework. The consequence oriented influence diagram described herein can be used to carry out a quantitative risk assessment on a given segment of onshore pipeline or as a decision making tool to determine the optimal maintenance action for a given segment, provided that representative failure probability estimates are obtained from other sources such as historical pipeline incident data.

1.0 INTRODUCTION

1.1 Background

This document constitutes one of the deliverables associated C-FER's joint industry program on risk-based optimization of pipeline integrity maintenance activities. The goal of this program is to develop models and software tools that can assist pipeline operators in making optimal decisions regarding integrity maintenance activities for a given pipeline or pipeline segment. The software resulting from this joint industry program is called PIRAMID (Pipeline Risk Analysis for Maintenance and Inspection Decisions). This document is part of the technical reference manual for the program.

Implementation of a risk-based approach, as envisioned in this program, requires quantitative estimates of both the probability of line failure and the adverse consequences associated with line failure should it occur. There is considerable uncertainty associated with the assessment of both the probability and consequences of line failure. To find the optimal set of integrity maintenance actions, in the presence of this uncertainty, a probabilistic optimization methodology based on the use of decision influence diagrams has been adopted. An introduction to this analysis approach and the reasons for its selection are given in PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual No. 1.2 (Stephens *et al.* 1995).

Failure probability estimation, and assessment of the effect of various integrity maintenance action on the failure probability require the development of separate influence diagrams, each tailored to address the parameters and uncertainties associated with a specific failure cause or mechanism (*e.g.*, corrosion, third party damage, or ground movement). However, central to the decision analysis approach is a probabilistic failure consequence assessment module that estimates the impact of pipeline failure, regardless of cause, on public safety, the environment, and financial cost to the operator. Therefore, as a logical first step in the implementation of the proposed methodology, a pipeline failure consequence assessment model has been developed within the context of a decision analysis influence diagram. In this consequence oriented influence diagram the probability of failure is treated as an uncertain event, for which the probability is directly quantifiable.

Based on the assumption that, failure probability estimates can be obtained from elsewhere, (*e.g.*, from historical failure rate data) the consequence oriented influence diagram can be used to perform comprehensive risk assessments and/or for decision making provided that the failure probabilities associated with candidate integrity maintenance strategies are known from previous experience.

Introduction

1.2 Objective and Scope

This document describes the consequence assessment model that has been developed to quantify, assess and combine the life safety, environmental, and economic consequences of pipeline failure. The consequence model is developed within the context of a decision influence diagram that incorporates integrity maintenance decisions and associated failure probabilities as well as a formal method of determining the optimal choice associated with the required decision. The basic structure of the consequence oriented, onshore pipeline decision influence diagram described herein is based largely on the methodology described in PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual No. 1.2 (Stephens *et al.* 1995). The present document provides a detailed technical description of the onshore pipeline influence diagram parameters and the basis for their calculation. The steps involved in solving a decision influence diagram are described in detail in PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual No. 2.1 (Nessim and Hong 1995).

2.0 THE DECISION ANALYSIS INFLUENCE DIAGRAM

2.1 Review of Diagram Representation and Terminology

A decision influence diagram is a graphical representation of a decision problem that shows the interdependence between the uncertain quantities that influence the decision(s) considered. A diagram consists of a network of *chance nodes* (circles) that represent uncertain parameters and *decision nodes* (squares) that represent choices that are to be made. A decision influence diagram will also contain a *value node* (rounded square) that represents the objective or value function that is to be maximized to reveal the optimal set of choice(s) associated with the required decision(s).

All of these nodes are interconnected by directed arcs or arrows that represent dependence relationships between node parameters. Chance nodes that receive solid line arrows are *conditional nodes* meaning that the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of the nodes from which the arrows emanate (*i.e.*, direct predecessor nodes). Chance nodes that receive dashed line arrows are *functional nodes* meaning that the node parameter is defined as a deterministic function of the values of its direct predecessor nodes. The difference between these two types is that conditional node parameters must be defined explicitly for all possible combinations of the values associated with their direct conditional predecessor nodes, whereas functional node parameters are calculated directly from the values of preceding nodes. The symbolic notion adopted in the drawing of the influence diagrams presented in this report, and a summary of diagram terminology are given in Figure 2.1.

It is noted that the number and type (*i.e.*, conditional vs. functional) of chance nodes within a diagram has a significant impact on the amount of information that must be specified to solve the diagram and on the way in which the diagram is solved. A more detailed discussion of the steps involved in defining and solving decision influence diagrams, and a more thorough and rigorous set of node parameter and dependence relationship definitions is presented in PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual No. 2.1 (Nessim and Hong 1995). Subsequent discussions assume that the reader is familiar with the concepts described in that document.

2.2 The Influence Diagram

The *basic node influence diagram* for consequence evaluation, as developed in this project and implemented in PIRAMID, is shown in Figure 2.2. Each node in the basic node diagram is associated with a single uncertain parameter. All nodes with the exception of the Choice node (node 1), the Pipe Performance node (node 3) and the Maintenance Cost node (node 8.1), are directly associated with the pipeline failure consequence assessment model. The Pipe Performance node, which characterizes the pipeline failure probability, is included to facilitate the calculation of risk (*i.e.*, probability multiplied by consequences). The Choices node, together

The Decision Analysis Influence Diagram

with the associated Maintenance Cost node, are included to form a true decision analysis influence diagram in which the value associated with each choice can be calculated at the Value node to determine the optimal decision.

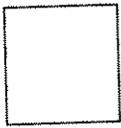
Each node in the basic node influence diagram shown in Figure 2.2 represents a single uncertain parameter (or random quantity) that is characterized by either a discrete or continuous probability distribution. This report defines each node parameter and explains the calculations that are required at the nodal level to determine the value of each basic node parameter in terms of the values associated with all immediate predecessor nodes. It is noted that to *solve* the decision analysis influence diagram to arrive at the optimal decision, the probability distributions of the node parameters must be defined for all possible combinations of direct conditional predecessor node parameters. The solution algorithm is described in PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual No. 2.1 (Nessim and Hong 1995).

The basic node diagram shows all of the uncertain parameters that have been identified as having a potentially significant impact on the decision analysis problem. The diagram consists of 28 nodes and a larger number of functional and conditional dependence arrows. At first glance the flow of information and the relationships between parameters illustrated by the basic node diagram are rather difficult to follow and understand. If, however, the various basic nodes are collected into logical groups of parameters, the resulting *compound node influence diagram* shown in Figure 2.3, is by comparison much easier to follow and provides a clearer understanding of the interdependencies between the various node parameters (or in this case parameter groups). The compound node influence diagram and the reduced set of 11 node groups identified within will form the basis for the outline of the remainder of the manual with a separate section of the document being allocated to a discussion of the parameters associated with each node group as follows:

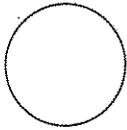
<u>Report Section</u>	<u>Node Group</u>
3.0	Choices (node group 1)
4.0	Conditions at Failure (node group 2)
5.0	Pipe Performance (node group 3)
6.0	Release Characteristics (node group 4)
7.0	Hazard Type (node group 5)
8.0	Number of Fatalities (node group 6)
9.0	Spill Characteristics (node group 7)
10.0	Repair and Interruption Costs (node group 8)
11.0	Release and Damage Costs (node group 9)
12.0	Total Cost (node group 10)
13.0	Value (node group 11)

Figures

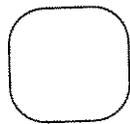
Node Notation



Decision node: Indicates a choice to be made



Chance node: Indicates uncertain parameter or event (discrete or continuous)



Value node: Indicates the criterion used to evaluate consequences

Arrow Notation



Solid Line Arrow: Indicates probabilistic dependence

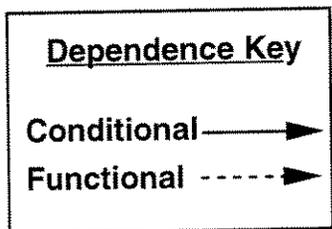
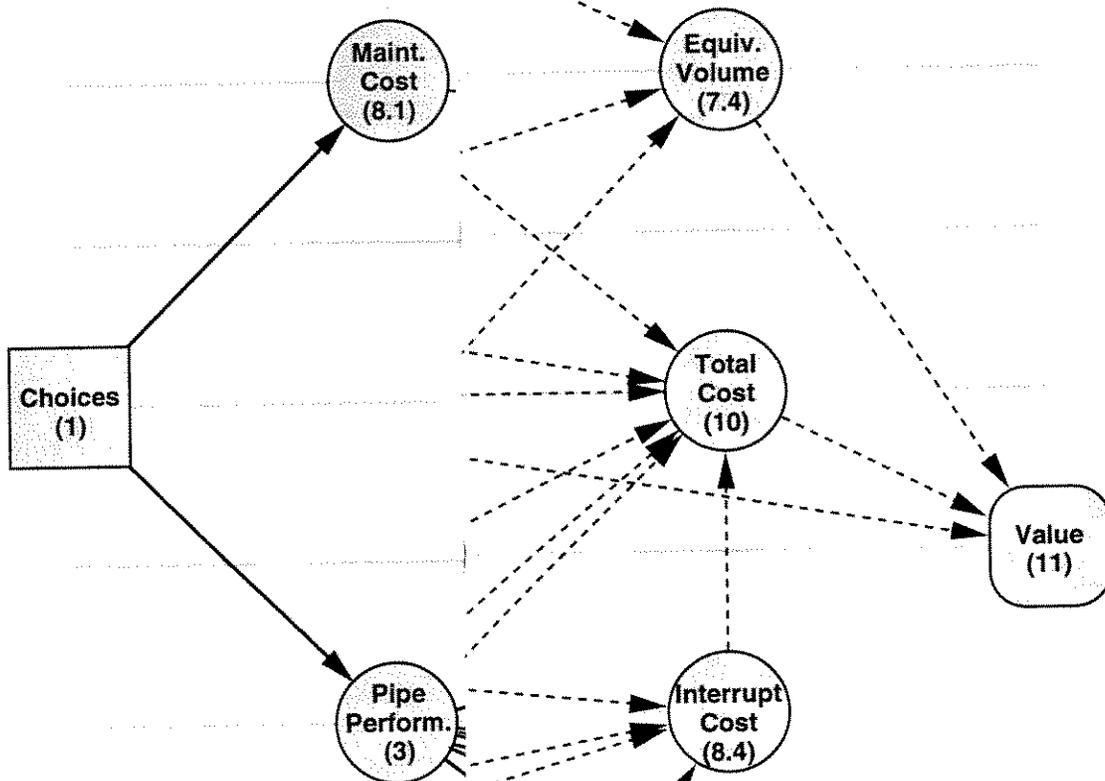


Dashed Line Arrow: Indicates functional dependence

Other Terminology

- Predecessor to node A : Node from which a path leading to A begins
- Successor to node A: Node to which a path leading to A begins
- Functional predecessor: Predecessor node from which a functional arrow emanates
- Conditional predecessor: Predecessor node from which a conditional arrow emanates
- Direct predecessor to A: Predecessor node that immediately precedes A (i.e. the path from it to A does not contain any other nodes)
- Direct successor to A: Successor node that immediately succeeds A (i.e. the path from A to it does not contain any other nodes)
- Direct conditional predecessor to A: A predecessor node from which the path to node A contains only one conditional arrow (may contain functional arrows) (A must be a functional node)
- Functional node: A chance node that receives only functional arrows
- Conditional node: A chance node that receives only conditional arrows
- Orphan node: A node that does not have any predecessors

Figure 2.1 Influence diagram notation and terminology



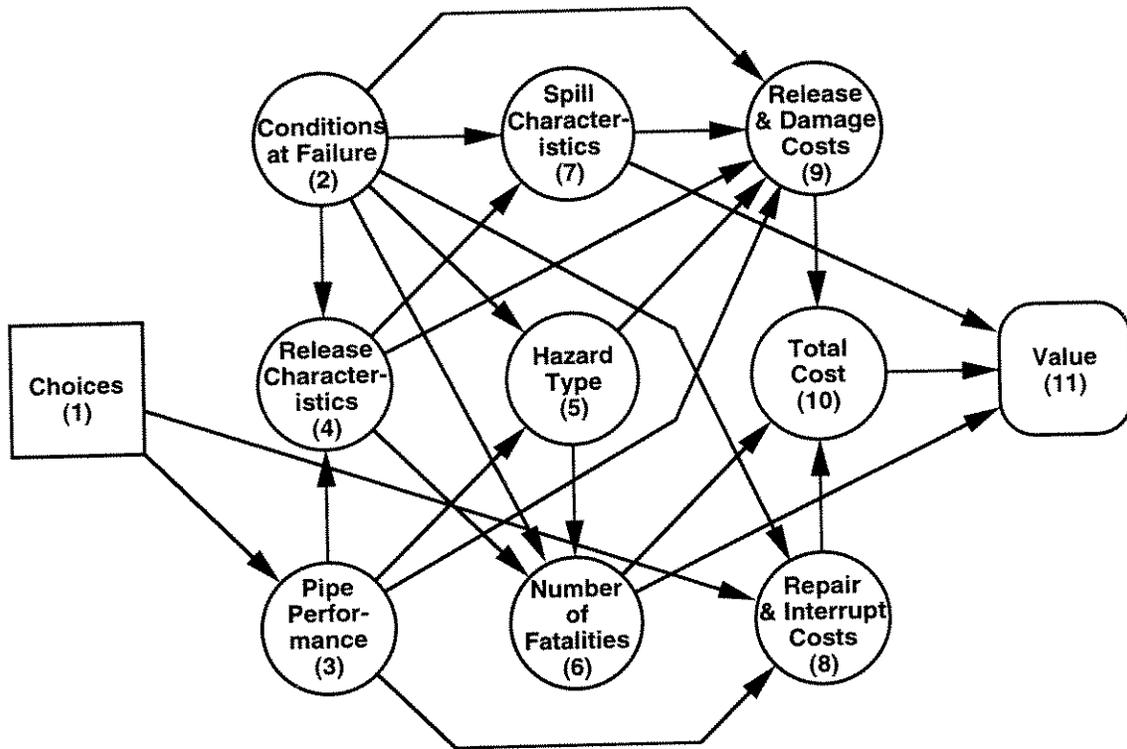


Figure 2.3 Compound node decision influence diagram for integrity maintenance optimization of pipeline systems

3.0 CHOICES

The first node in the decision influence diagram is the Choices node, which constitutes the one decision node in the diagram developed for this project. It is shown in highlighted versions of the compound node influence diagram in Figures 3.1 and the basic node influence diagram in Figure 3.2. The specific Choices node parameter is the discrete set of integrity maintenance options or choices, selected by the decision maker and identified by name or number, that are to be evaluated by the influence diagram. Being the first node in the diagram, the Choices node has no predecessors (*i.e.*, it is an orphan node) which implies that the set of choices specified for consideration do not depend on any other parameters or conditions.

Figures

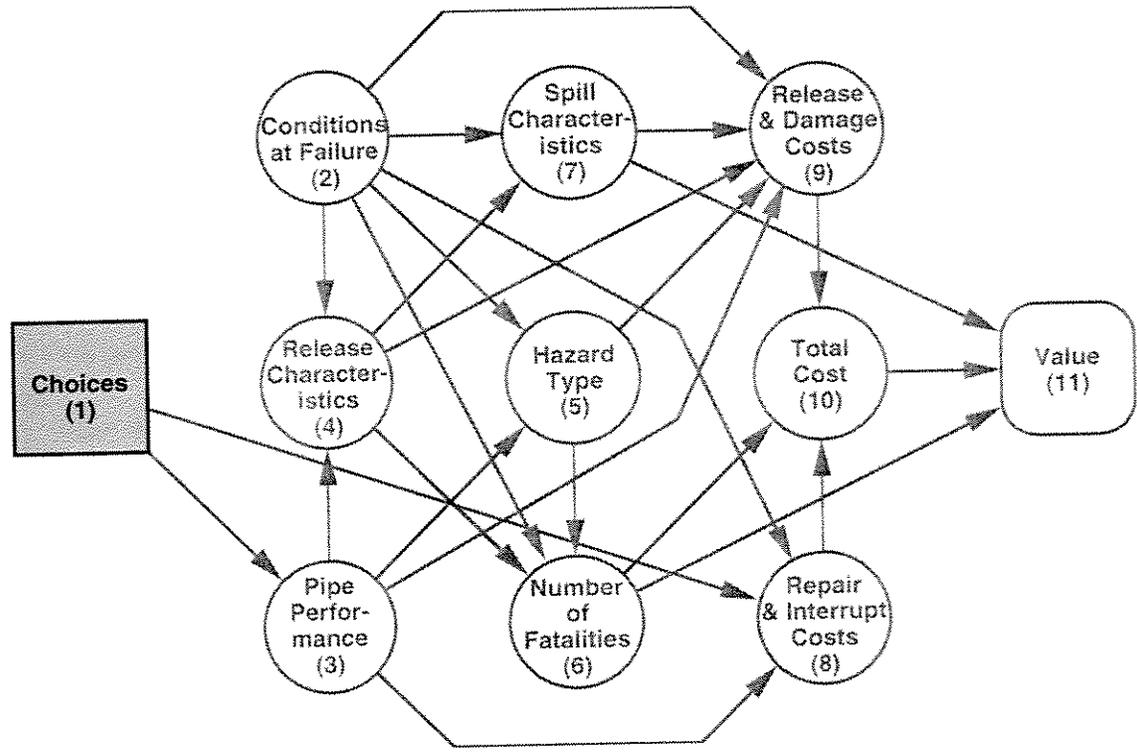


Figure 3.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Choices node group

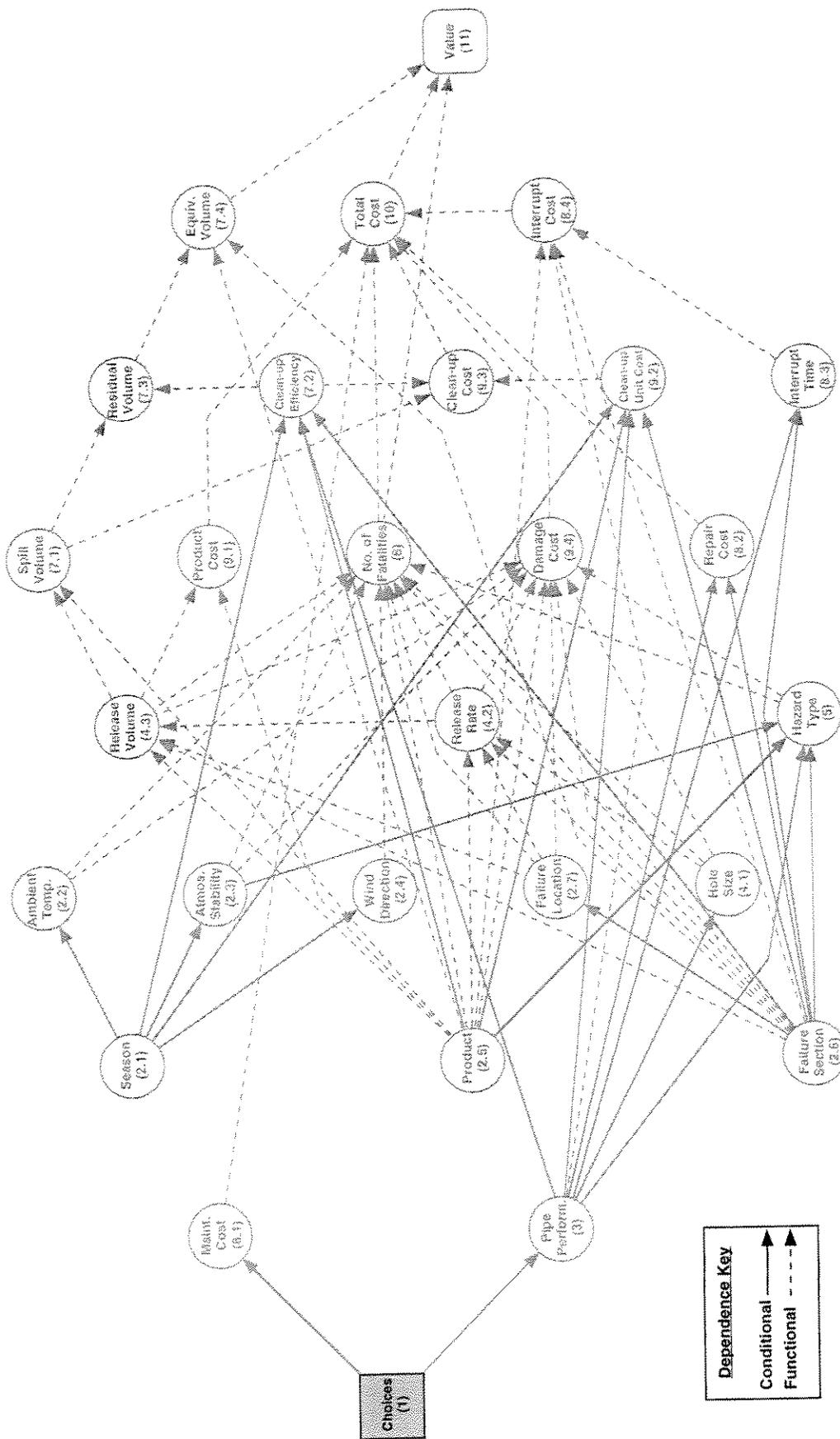


Figure 3.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Choices node

4.0 CONDITIONS AT FAILURE

4.1 Overview

The Conditions at Failure node group (group 2) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 4.1. This node group involves parameters that are associated with conditions on or around the pipeline at the time and location of failure. The relevant conditions include parameters that reflect the weather (*i.e.*, season, ambient temperature, atmospheric stability and wind direction), the product in the line, and the specific pipeline section and the location along the section where failure occurs. The individual parameters associated with the Conditions at Failure node group, as identified by the shaded nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram shown in Figure 4.2, are discussed in the following sections.

4.2 Season

The Season node (node 2.1) is shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 4.2. The specific Season node parameter is the season at the time of failure (*Season*). In the context of this project, the parameter is defined by a discrete probability distribution that can take one of two possible values: 'summer' or 'winter'. The basic node influence diagram shows that Season has no predecessor nodes and is therefore not dependent on any other parameters or conditions.

Definition of the node parameter requires specification of the percentage of time during the year when summer and winter conditions apply. The discrete probability distribution for Season is calculated directly from this information by assuming that failure is equally likely to occur at any time in the year. The probability of a given season at failure is therefore set equal to the percentage of time that the time the season is specified to apply.

The assumption of equal likelihood of failure throughout the year may not be strictly valid. For example, failures related to fracture toughness are expected to be more common in winter because of lower temperatures. Relaxing this assumption involves making the Pipe Performance conditional on the Season by adding a conditional arrow from the latter to the former. This aspect will be examined further when the influence diagram is expanded to estimate failure probabilities.

It is noted that in the context of this project winter is defined as the period during which the ground and/or water surface are assumed to be frozen. This approach to season definition was adopted primarily to accommodate the subsequent calculation of dependent node parameters relating to liquid spill clean-up efficiency and clean-up cost, both of which are assumed to be dependent on whether or not the ground surface is frozen.

Conditions at Failure

The information required to define the node parameter is location specific. Summer (unfrozen ground) and winter (frozen ground) percentages should therefore be established on a site by site basis using historical information on freezing degree-days for the pipeline location in question. This information can be obtained from historical weather data summaries (*e.g.*, Environment Canada 1984) or directly from regional or national weather information offices.

Based on a review of climate data summarized by Environment Canada (1990) it is suggested that, in the absence of location specific information, reasonable analysis results can be obtained for pipelines operating in temperate climate zones associated with a significant winter season (*e.g.*, southern Canada and northern United States) using the generic summer and winter season durations given in Table 4.1.

4.3 Ambient Temperature

The Ambient Temperature node (basic node 2.2) and its direct predecessor node are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 4.2. The specific node parameter is the average hourly air temperature at the time of failure (T_a). The predecessor node arrow indicates that Ambient Temperature is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the value of its direct predecessor node which is Season. The Ambient Temperature node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible values associated with the Season node parameter. The node parameter is defined, for each Season (*i.e.*, summer and winter), by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the average hourly air temperature.

It is noted that average hourly temperature was chosen as the most appropriate ambient temperature measure because product release hazards associated with pipeline failure (*e.g.*, vapour cloud formation and dispersion, jet fires, *etc.*) are typically associated with a duration measured in terms of minutes or hours.

The information required to define the node parameter is location specific. The probability distribution of average hourly temperature should therefore be established on a site by site basis using historical temperature data for the pipeline location in question. This information can be obtained from historical weather data summaries (*e.g.*, Environment Canada 1984) or directly from regional or national weather information offices.

Based on a review of climate data summarized by Environment Canada (1990) it is suggested that, in the absence of location specific information, reasonable analysis results can be obtained for pipelines operating in temperate climate zones associated with a significant winter season (*e.g.*, southern Canada and northern United States) using the generic summer and winter ambient air temperature distributions shown in Table 4.2.

Conditions at Failure

4.4 Atmospheric Stability

The Atmospheric Stability node (basic node 2.3) and its direct predecessor node are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 4.2. The specific node parameter is the atmospheric stability class and associated mean hourly wind speed at time of failure (S_{CLASS} , u_a). The predecessor node arrow indicates that Atmospheric Stability is a conditional node. The value of the node parameter set is therefore conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor node, Season. The node parameter set must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible values associated with the Season node parameter. The Atmospheric Stability node parameter set is defined, for each Season (*i.e.*, summer and winter), by specifying a discrete probability distribution for stability class and wind speed that can take any of six specific values.

The admissible set of parameter values is based on an atmospheric stability classification system developed by meteorologists that can be used to characterize the dilution capacity of the atmosphere; dilution capacity being important because it has a significant effect on the downwind and cross-wind extent of a gas or vapour plume resulting from product release. The system involves six stability classes ('A' through 'F') that reflect the time of day, strength of sunlight, extent of cloud cover, and wind speed.

- Classes A, B, and C are normally associated with daytime ground level heating that produces increased turbulence (unstable conditions).
- Class D is associated with high wind speed conditions that result in mechanical turbulence (neutral conditions).
- Classes E and F are associated with night-time cooling conditions that result in suppressed turbulence levels (stable conditions).

The information required to define the node parameter is location specific. The probability distribution of atmospheric stability classes and associated hourly wind speeds should therefore be established on a site by case site using historical weather data for the pipeline location in question. This information can be obtained from regional or national weather information offices.

In the absence of location specific information, reasonable analysis results can be obtained by considering only two representative weather conditions: Stability Class D with a wind speed of 5 m/s and Stability Class F with a wind speed of 2 m/s (CCPS 1989). The former being representative of windy daytime conditions and the latter of calm nighttime conditions. In addition, based on atmospheric stability class data summaries compiled by the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA 1976), it is reasonable to assume that, for both summer and winter seasons in temperate North American climate zones, the relative probabilities of Class D and Class F weather conditions are 67 percent and 33 percent, respectively. These generic modeling assumptions are summarized in Table 4.3.

Conditions at Failure

4.5 Wind Direction

The Wind Direction node and its direct predecessor node are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 4.2. The specific node parameter is the wind direction at time of failure (θ_w). The predecessor node arrow indicates that Wind Direction is a conditional node meaning that the parameter value is conditionally dependent upon the value of its direct predecessor node, Season. The Wind Direction node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible values associated with the Season node parameter. The node parameter is defined, for each Season (*i.e.*, summer and winter), by specifying a discrete probability distribution for wind direction that can take any of eight specific values, each corresponding to a 45 degree sector of compass direction (*i.e.*, N, NW, W, SW, S, SE, E, NE) from which the wind is assumed to blow.

The information required to define the node parameter is location specific. The probability distribution of wind direction should therefore be established on a site by site basis using historical weather data for the pipeline location in question. This information can be obtained from historical weather data summaries (*e.g.*, Environment Canada 1984) or directly from regional or national weather information offices.

In the absence of location specific information it is reasonable to assume that the wind is equally likely to blow from any of the eight possible direction sectors. This generic modelling assumption is summarized in Table 4.4.

4.6 Product

4.6.1 Node Parameter

The Product node (node 2.5) is shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 4.2. The diagram indicates that Product has no predecessor nodes and is therefore not dependent on any other parameters or conditions. The specific Product node parameter is the product type at time of failure (*Product*) which is defined by a discrete probability distribution that can take one of a number of values depending on the number of products carried in the pipeline.

Definition of the node parameter requires specification of the different products carried in the pipeline and the percentage of time during the year that the line is used to transport each product. The discrete probability distribution for Product at failure is calculated directly from this information by assuming that failure is equally likely to occur at any time in the year. The probability of a given product type is therefore set equal to the percentage of the time that the pipeline is specified to carry that product.

Conditions at Failure

The information that must be specified to define the node parameter will obviously be pipeline specific. An example of the form and content of the required information is shown in Table 4.5.

It is noted that the adopted approach to product definition enables the decision analysis model to handle single-product as well as multiple-product pipelines. In addition, the influence diagram developed for consequence assessment has been designed to handle a broad range of petroleum hydrocarbon products. However, the emphasis in the development of product release, release hazard models, and hazard impact assessment models has been on single-phase gas and liquid products typically transported by natural gas transmission lines, crude oil trunk lines and refined product pipelines (excluding petrochemicals).

4.6.2 Deterministic Data Associated with the Product Node Parameter

Parameters associated with nodes that are dependent on the Product node will depend not just on product type but also on the specific values of the physical properties associated with each specified product type. The physical properties relevant to the consequence assessment model (in particular the release rate and release volume models) are listed in Table 4.6. This supplementary product data does not constitute an additional set of influence diagram parameters but rather represents a set of deterministic data that must be available to all nodes that require specific product property information to facilitate evaluation of a node parameter. The particular set of physical properties made available to the diagram for subsequent calculation will depend on the product type identified at the Product node.

As part of this project a list was developed of petroleum gas and liquid products (or product groups) that are typically transported by transmission pipelines and for each group a representative hydrocarbon compound (or set of compounds) was identified. This information is summarized in Table 4.7. According to U. S. Federal Regulatory Commission data (Rusin and Savvides-Gellerson 1987) the identified product groups represent greater than 95% of all liquid products transported by pipeline in the United States; similar figures are assumed to apply in Canada. With regard to natural gas it is noted that sour gas (*i.e.*, natural gas containing hydrogen sulphide) has been excluded on the basis that is not usually carried in transmission pipelines.

For the representative hydrocarbon compound(s) associated with each of the product groups identified in Table 4.7 a product database was developed that includes relevant physical properties. The database of physical properties associated with each product group is given in Table 4.8. A discussion of the reference sources used to develop the physical property database and the approach used to select representative hydrocarbons for each product group is given in Appendix A.

Conditions at Failure

4.7 Failure Section

4.7.1 Node Parameter

The Failure Section node is shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 4.2. The diagram indicates that Failure Section has no predecessor nodes and is therefore not dependent on any other parameters or conditions. The specific Failure Section node parameter is the designation of the section within the pipeline segment considered which contains the failure location. It is defined by a discrete probability distribution that can take any number of values depending on the number of distinct sections that are defined along the length of the pipeline.

Note that a section is defined as a length of pipeline, over which the system attributes that are relevant to failure consequence assessment are constant. Definition of the node parameter therefore requires the specification of all relevant pipeline system attributes along the entire length of the pipeline. From this information the pipeline is sub-divided into distinct sections, each section being defined by a common set of attribute values. The length associated with each section is then calculated and, from this information, the discrete probability distribution for Failure Section is calculated by assuming that failure is equally likely to occur at any point along the length of the pipeline. The probability of failure associated with a given section is therefore set equal to the section length divided by the total length of the pipeline segment.

As stated, the Failure Section node parameter is the designation of the section involved in the failure event, however, the section identification simply serves to identify which set of deterministic system attribute values are to be associated with the failure location.

4.7.2 Deterministic System Attributes Associated with the Failure Section Node Parameter

In the context of this project and the influence diagram developed herein, the attributes chosen to collectively define a pipeline section include parameters that characterize the following:

- geometric, mechanical and operational properties of the pipeline;
- land use, population density, and development density adjacent to the pipeline;
- topographical and geotechnical character of the right-of-way and surrounding area as it affects the potential impact of liquid product spills on the environment; and
- character of ecosystems in proximity to the pipeline and the sensitivity of these systems to damage caused by liquid product spills.

The specific set of attributes that must be specified to define a section are listed in Tables 2.9a and 2.9b. The Table 2.9a indicates how each attribute is defined and identifies which attribute sub-sets are required for the assessment of each of the three basic consequence components

Conditions at Failure

addressed by the influence diagram (*i.e.*, life safety, environmental damage and financial cost). More specifically, Table 2.9b identifies the sub-set of attributes that are required to define the parameters associated with each node in the influence diagram that are dependent upon the Failure Section node.

It is noted that a significant number of the pipeline system attributes identified in Table 2.9 are defined by a discrete set of predefined choices. The basis for the list of choices developed for each attribute will be explained in later section that describe the calculation procedures for node parameters that depend on these particular attributes.

It is emphasized that, as is the case for the physical properties associated with each Product, the pipeline system attribute data described above does not constitute a set of additional influence diagram parameters. Rather, it represents an additional set of deterministic data that is available to all nodes that require specific system attribute information to facilitate calculation of a node parameter. The particular set of pipeline system attribute values made available to the diagram for subsequent calculation will depend on the section identified at the Failure Section node.

4.8 Failure Location

4.8.1 Node Parameter

The Failure Location node and its direct predecessor node are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 4.2. The specific node parameter is the location of the failure point along a given section (L_s). The predecessor node arrow indicates that Failure Location is a conditional node with the parameter being dependent upon the value of its predecessor node, Failure Section. The Failure Location node parameter is characterized, for each Failure Section, by a continuous probability distribution of the distance along the length of the section to the failure point. This distance can take any value between zero and the length of the section. It is assumed that failure is equally likely to occur anywhere along the length of any given section. The continuous probability distribution of failure location along a given section is therefore taken to be uniform.

As stated, the Failure Location node parameter is the designation of the location of the failure point on a given section, however, the identification of the failure location simply serves to identify the value of certain deterministic pipeline system attributes that vary continuously along the length of the pipeline and which by their continually varying nature do not lend themselves to characterization on a section by section basis.

Conditions at Failure

4.8.2 Deterministic System Attributes Associated with the Failure Location Node Parameter

In the context of this project and the influence diagram developed herein, the continuously varying pipeline system attributes that are required to complete the definition of the deterministic parameters associated with the pipeline system are:

- elevation profile, and
- operating pressure profile.

These continuously varying system attributes are shown in Tables 2.9a and 2.9b together with the other system attributes that are taken to be constant along the length of each section.

Figures and Tables

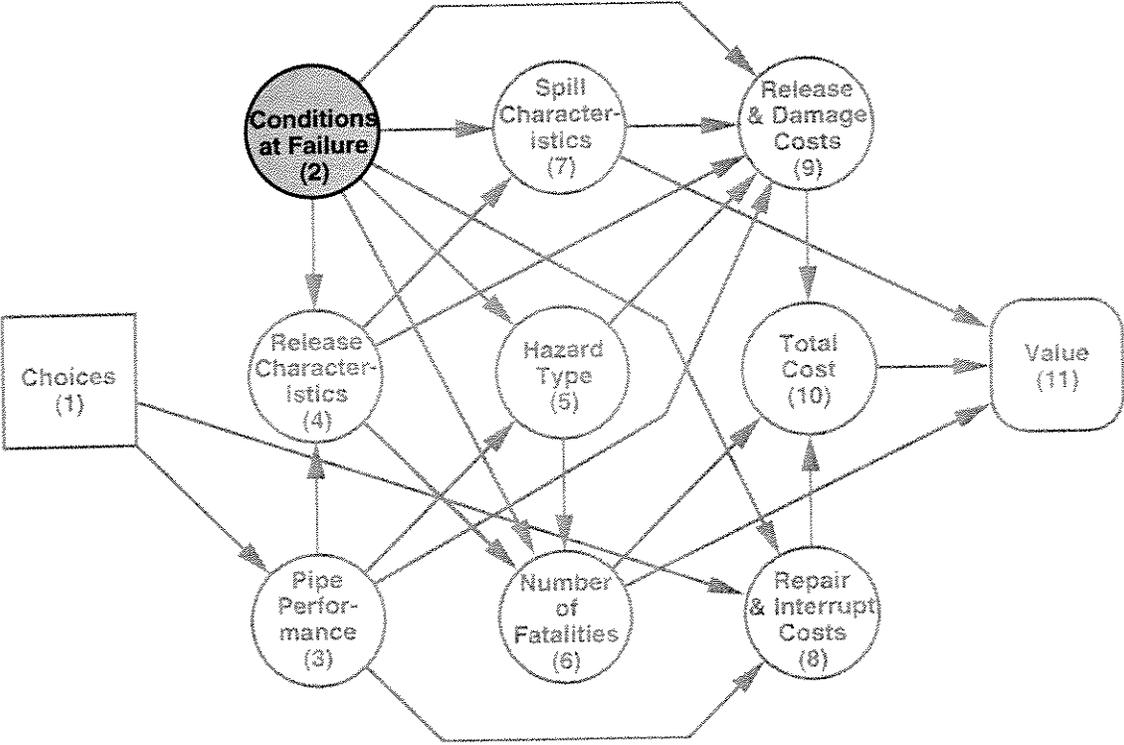


Figure 4.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Conditions at Failure node group

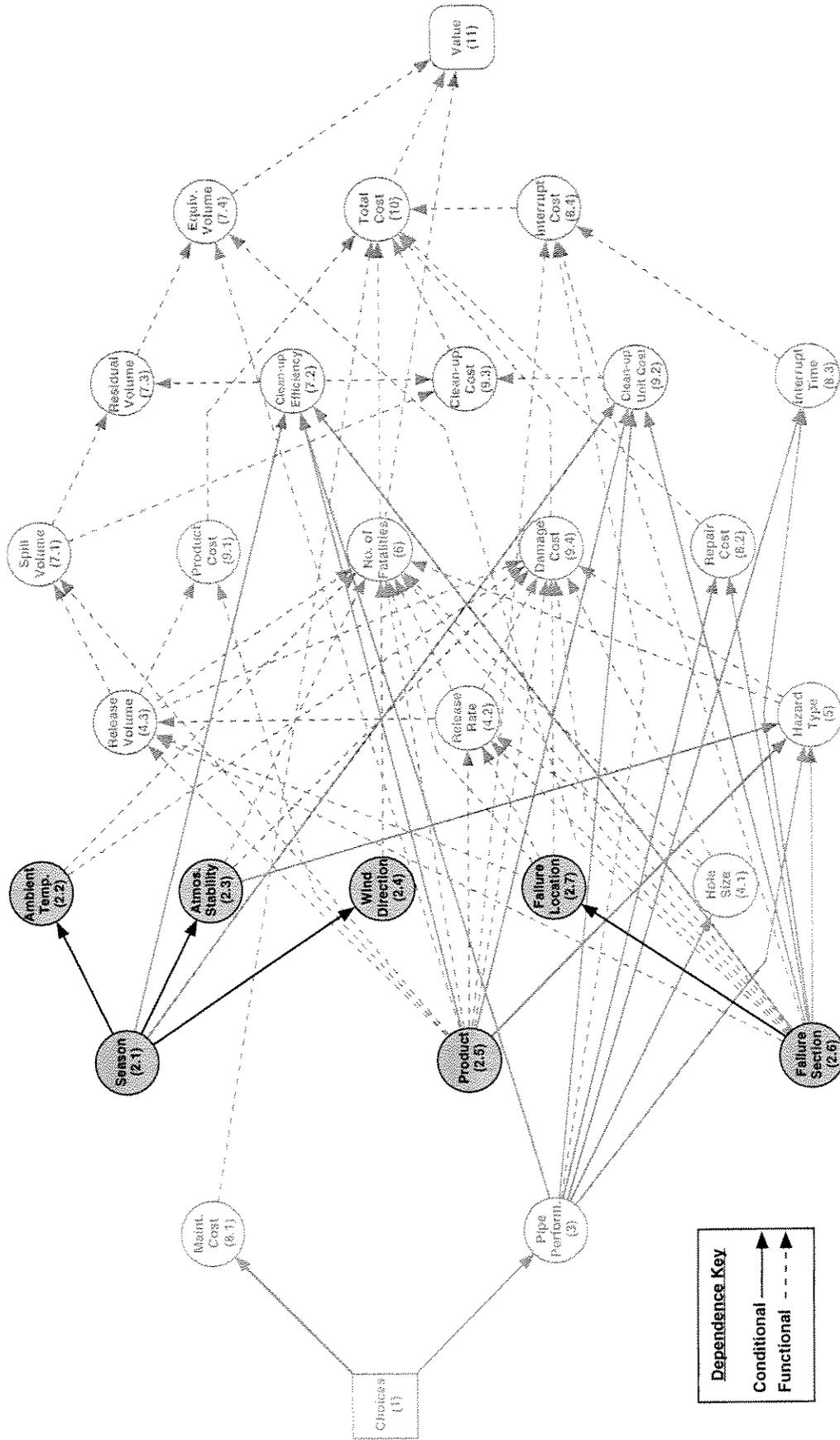


Figure 4.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Conditions at Failure nodes

Season	Percentage of Time
Summer (unfrozen)	60%
Winter (frozen)	40%

Table 4.1 Representative season durations for temperate climate zones

Season	Ambient Temperature (°C)
Summer	normal distribution (mean =15, std. dev.=10)
Winter	normal distribution (mean =-5, std. dev.=10)

Table 4.2 Representative ambient air temperature probability distributions for temperate climate zones

Stability Class	Mean Wind speed (m/s)	Fequency of Occurence
Class A	1.0	0.0
Class B	2.0	0.0
Class C	3.0	0.0
Class D	5.0	0.67
Class E	3.0	0.0
Class F	2.0	0.33

Table 4.3 Representative weather conditions for temperate climate zones

Wind Direction	Frequency of Occurrence
North	0.125
North East	0.125
East	0.125
South East	0.125
South	0.125
South West	0.125
West	0.125
North West	0.125

Table 4.4 Reference assumption for the frequency of occurrence of wind direction

Product	Percentage of Time
Propane	25
Butane	25
Condensate (<i>i.e.</i> , pentanes plus)	50

Table 4.5 Example of product breakdown for an HVP liquid products pipeline

No.	Physical Property	Symbol	Units
1	Lower Flammability Limit	C_{LFL}	(volume conc.)
2	Heat of Combustion	H_c	J/kg
3	Heat of Vaporization	H_{vap}	J/kg
4	Molecular Weight	M_w	g/mol
5	Critical Pressure	P_c	Pa
6	Specific Gravity Ratio	SGR	
7	Specific Heat of Liquid	c_p	J/kg $^{\circ}$ K
8	Specific Heat Ratio of Vapour	γ	
9	Normal Boiling Point	T_b	$^{\circ}$ K
10	Critical Temperature	T_c	$^{\circ}$ K
11a	Vapour Pressure Constants	VPa	
11b		VPb	
11c		VPc	
11d		VPd	
112	Explosive Yield Factor	Y_f	
13	Kinematic Viscosity	V_s	cs

Table 4.6 Physical properties of products required for consequence model evaluation

Fraction	Product Group	Carbon Range	Representative Hydrocarbon
Natural Gas	methane	C ₁	CH ₄ (methane)
Natural Gas Liquids	ethanes propanes butanes pentanes (condensate)	C ₂ C ₃ C ₄ C ₅ (C ₃ - C ₅ ⁺)	C ₂ H ₆ (ethane) C ₃ H ₈ (n-propane) C ₄ H ₁₀ (n-butane) C ₅ H ₁₂ (n-pentane)
Gasolines	automotive gasoline aviation gas	C ₅ - C ₁₀	C ₆ H ₁₄ (n-hexane)
Kerosenes	jet fuel (JP-1) range oil (Fuel Oil - 1)	C ₆ - C ₁₆	C ₁₂ H ₂₆ (n-dodecane)
Gas Oils	heating oil (Fuel Oil - 2) diesel oil (Fuel Oil -2D)	C ₉ - C ₁₆	C ₁₆ H ₃₄ (n-hexadecane)
Crude Oils	_____	C ₅ ⁺	C ₁₆ H ₃₄ (n-hexadecane)

Table 4.7 Representative petroleum product groups transported by pipeline

Physical Property ¹	Units	Methane	Ethanes (ethane)	Propanes (n-propane)	Butanes (n-butane)	Condensate (n-pentane)	Gasolines (n-hexane)	Kerosenes (n-dodecane)	Gas Oils (n-hexadecane)	Crude Oils (n-hexadecane)
C _{LFL}	(vol.)	0.05	0.029	0.021	0.018	0.014	0.013	0.007	0.013	0.013
H _c	J/kg	50020000	47200000	46013000	4585000	45010000	43540000	43120000	42900000	42450000
H _{vap}	J/kg	510000	490000	426200	390000	357500	320000	250000	340000	340000
M _w	g/mol	16.04	30.07	44.09	58.12	72.15	86	170	226	226
P _c	Pa	4600000	4880000	4250000	3800000	3289000	3010000	182000	141000	141000
SGR		0.3	0.374	0.508	0.584	0.625	0.73	0.8	0.84	0.9
c _p	J/kg K		2450	2360	2301	2280	2260	2220	2200	2200
γ		1.306	1.191	1.13	1.094	1.076	1.054			
T _b	K	111.7	184.6	231.1	272.7	270.9	343	470	560	560
T _c	K	190.4	305.4	369.8	425.2	460.8	507.5	658.2	722	722
V _{Pa}		-6.00435	-6.34307	-6.72219	-6.88709	-7.28936	-7.46765	77.628	89.06	89.06
V _{Pb}		1.1885	1.0163	1.33236	1.15157	1.53679	1.44211	10012.5	12411.3	12411.3
V _{Pc}		-0.83408	-1.19116	-2.13868	-1.99873	-3.08367	-3.28222	-9.236	-10.58	-10.58
V _{Pd}		-1.22833	-2.03539	-1.38551	-3.13003	-1.02456	-2.50941	10030	15200	15200
Y _l		0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03
V _s	cs	0.0	0.11	0.21	0.29	0.38	0.5	2.0	15	10/50/200 ²

Note:¹ physical properties given are based on the properties of the representative hydrocarbon compound shown in parenthesis² product viscosity for light/medium/heavy crude oils, respectively

Table 4.8 Representative physical properties for selected petroleum hydrocarbon products and product groups

Input Required for Consequence Assessment						
No.	Pipeline System Attribute	Economic Conseq. Cost components (node 8&9)	Environmental Conseq. Spill Character. (node 7)			
			Economic Conseq.		Gas	Liquid
			Gas	Liquid	Gas	Liquid
1	Pipeline Diameter	X	X	X		X
2	Pipe Wall Thickness	X	X	X		X
3	Pipeline Orientation (azimuth angle from t	X	X	X		X
4	Pipeline Elevation Profile	X		X		X
5	Operating Pressure Profile	X	X	X		X
6	Product Flow Rate between Throughput	X	X	X		X
7	Product Temperature	X	X	X		X
8	Block Valve Spacing	X	X	X		X
9	Time to Block Valve Closure	X	X	X		X
10	Detectable Release Volume	X	X	X		X
11	Time to Leak Detection	X	X	X		X
12	Time to Leak Stoppage (from time of dete	X	X	X		X
13	Adjacent Land Use	X	X	X		X
14	Pipeline Accessibility		X	X		X
15	Crossings/Special Terrain		X	X		X
16	Near Field Terrain Character			X		X
17	Significant Far Field Terrain Characteristic			X		X
18	Natural Surface Containment					X
19	Perennial Surface Water within 300m (dis					X
20	Surface Topography (slope towards surfa					X
21	Annual Rainfall					X
22	Flood Potential (return period)					X
23	Thickness of Confining Layer Over Aquife					X
24	Hydraulic Conductivity of Confining Layer					X
25	Hydraulic Conductivity of Aquifer					X
26	Drinking Water Resources within 5km (distance and availability of alt. supply)					X
27	Other Water Resources within 5km (usage and distance)					X
28	Direct Exposure due to Land Use within 5 (usage and distance)					X
29	Sensitive Environments within 10km (dist					X
30	Sensitive Groundwater within 10km (dista					X
Attribute Type						
Section type						
S1 all consecutive segments defined by num						
S2 all consecutive segments defined by text						
Coordinate type						
C1 coordinate reference for selected numeric						

No.	Pipeline System Attribute	Disrupt Cost (node 8.4)	Clean-up Efficiency (node 7.2)	Clean-up Unit Cost (node 9.2)	Equivalent Volume (node 7.4)
1	Pipeline Diameter				
2	Pipe Wall Thickness				
3	Pipeline Orientation (azimuth angle)				
4	Pipeline Elevation Profile				
5	Operating Pressure Profile				
6	Product Flow Rate between Through				
7	Product Temperature				
8	Block Valve Spacing				
9	Time to Block Valve Closure				
10	Detectable Release Volume				
11	Time to Leak Detection				
12	Time to Leak Stoppage (from time				
13	Adjacent Land Use				X
14	Pipeline Accessibility				
15	Crossings/Special Terrain				
16	Near Field Terrain Character		X	X	X
17	Significant Far Field Terrain Chara		X	X	
18	Natural Surface Containment				X
19	Perennial Surface Water within 300				X
20	Surface Topography (slope toward				X
21	Annual Rainfall				X
22	Flood Potential (return period)				X
23	Thickness of Confining Layer Over				X
24	Hydraulic Conductivity of Confining				X
25	Hydraulic Conductivity of Aquifer				X
26	Drinking Water Resources within 5 (distance and availability of alt. sup				X
27	Other Water Resources within 5kn (usage and distance)				X
28	Direct Exposure due to Land Use (usage and distance)				X
29	Sensitive Environments within 10k				X
30	Sensitive Groundwater within 10kr				X
Attribute Type					
Section type					
S1 all consecutive segments defined					
S2 all consecutive segments defined					
Coordinate type					
C1 coordinate reference for selected					

5.0 PIPE PERFORMANCE

5.1 Node Parameter

The Pipe Performance node group (group 3) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 5.1. The node group consists of a single node called Pipe Performance (node 3) which is shown together with its direct predecessor node in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 5.2. The predecessor node arrow indicates that Pipe Performance is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor, the Choices node. The Pipe Performance node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible integrity maintenance options identified at the Choices node. The Pipe Performance node parameter is defined by a discrete probability distribution for pipe performance that can take any of four possible states defined as:

- safe (*safe*);
- small leak (*smleak*);
- large leak (*lgleak*); and
- rupture (*rupture*).

Note that a small leak is assumed to involve a small hole and a corresponding low product release rate which does not generally result in significantly damaging release hazards or significant failure related costs. A large leak, involving a significant hole size, and a rupture, involving unconstrained product release from a hole size approaching or exceeding the line diameter, are typically associated with high release rates, particularly damaging release hazards, and significant failure costs. The distinction between large leaks and ruptures is considered necessary mainly to acknowledge the order of magnitude differences in release characteristics and their associated effects on the relative probability of occurrence of various release hazards.

Definition of the Pipe Performance node parameter requires the specification of annual failure rates (*i.e.*, annual rates of failure per unit length of pipeline for failure by small leak, large leak, and rupture) for each integrity maintenance action choice. The discrete probability distribution of pipe performance is calculated directly from this information by multiplying the specified failure rates by the length of the pipeline or pipeline segment to arrive at an annual probability of occurrence of small leaks, large leaks, and ruptures. The probability of safe performance (*i.e.*, no leaks or ruptures) is set equal to 1 minus the sum of the leak and rupture failure probabilities.

The information required to define the node parameter is obviously pipeline specific. In fact, the purpose of other projects in the current Joint Industry Program will be to develop models that facilitate the estimation of pipe performance (*i.e.*, failure rates) as a function of pipeline section attribute sets and choices regarding integrity maintenance actions. Within the context of the current document, however, failure rates are assumed to be constant along the entire length of the

Pipe Performance

pipeline under investigation (*i.e.*, constant for all sections generated by the Failure Section node), and the effect of integrity maintenance actions on failure rates are assumed to be addressed by defining appropriate failure rate estimates for each integrity maintenance option identified at the Choices node.

Note that the assumption that probability of failure is equal to failure rate times segment length is a valid approximation of the pipeline failure provided that the annual probability of more than one failure on the line segment being considered is small (*i.e.*, less than 0.1). This condition is satisfied if the product of failure rate and segment length is less than 0.5. The implications of this are that the pipeline should be analyzed in segments that meet this constraint. For example, if the annual failure rate is 1×10^{-3} per km-year then the segment length should not exceed 500 km ($0.5 / 1 \times 10^{-3}$).

Note also that historical pipeline failure incident data, for selected failure causes such as external metal loss corrosion and outside force (third party damage), suggests that line failure is more likely to occur in the spring or summer season when the ground is unfrozen and activity levels in the vicinity of the pipeline are generally higher. This seasonal variation in failure probability is not reflected in the structure of the current influence diagram (*i.e.*, there is no conditional dependence arrow from season to pipe performance) to reduce diagram complexity and computational effort and because quantitative information on the seasonal variation in failure probability is not readily available.

5.2 Failure Rate Estimates

As part of this project a review of pipeline incident data and statistical summary reports was carried out to facilitate the development of a set of reference failure rates that could be taken to be representative of natural gas, crude oil and petroleum product pipelines as a whole. This set of reference failure rates is intended to serve as an indication of the relative likelihood of leaks and ruptures, and also as a reasonable first approximation of failure rates for average pipeline systems.

The set of reference failure rates developed from the literature review are given in Table 5.1. The rates are based primarily on a statistical summary of natural gas and crude oil pipeline performance in Alberta prepared by the ERCB for the ten year period from 1983 to 1992 (Cassley *et al.* 1994), supplemented by historical information compiled by British Gas on the relative frequency of small leaks, large leaks, and ruptures (Fearnehough 1985). A detailed discussion of the basis for the failure rates given in Table 3.1 is provided in Appendix B together with a comparison of reference rates with historical failure rate data reported by other pipeline regulatory agencies and industry associations.

Figures and Tables

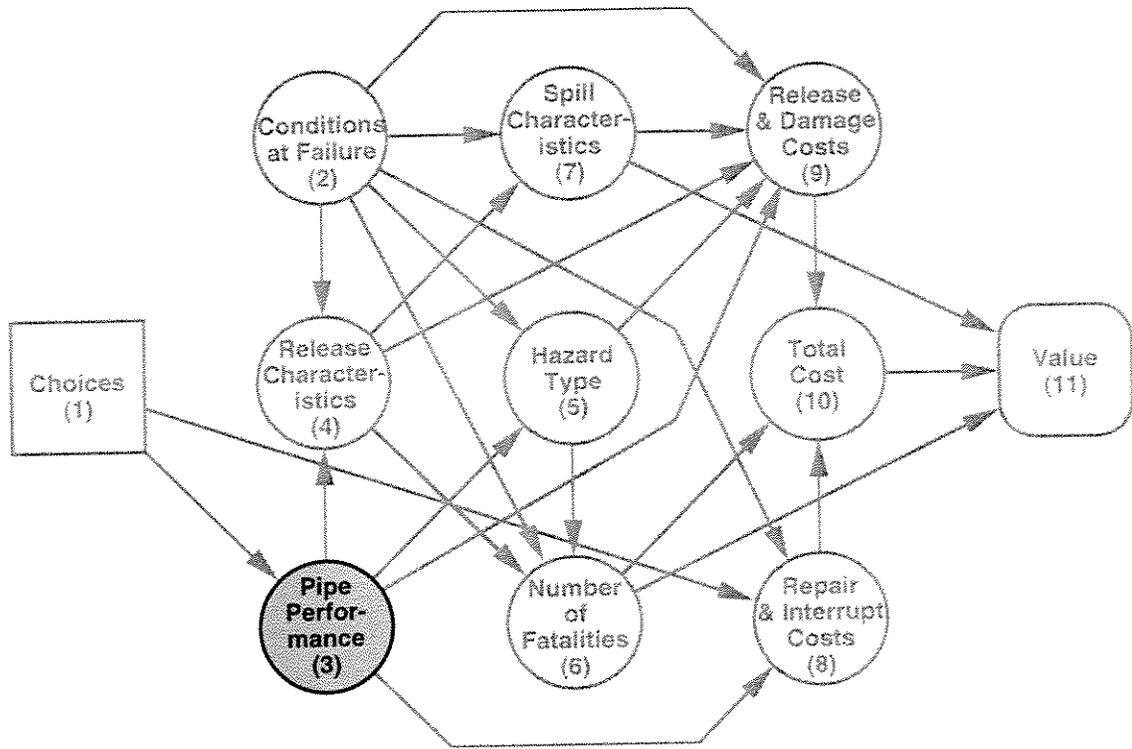


Figure 5.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Pipe Performance node group

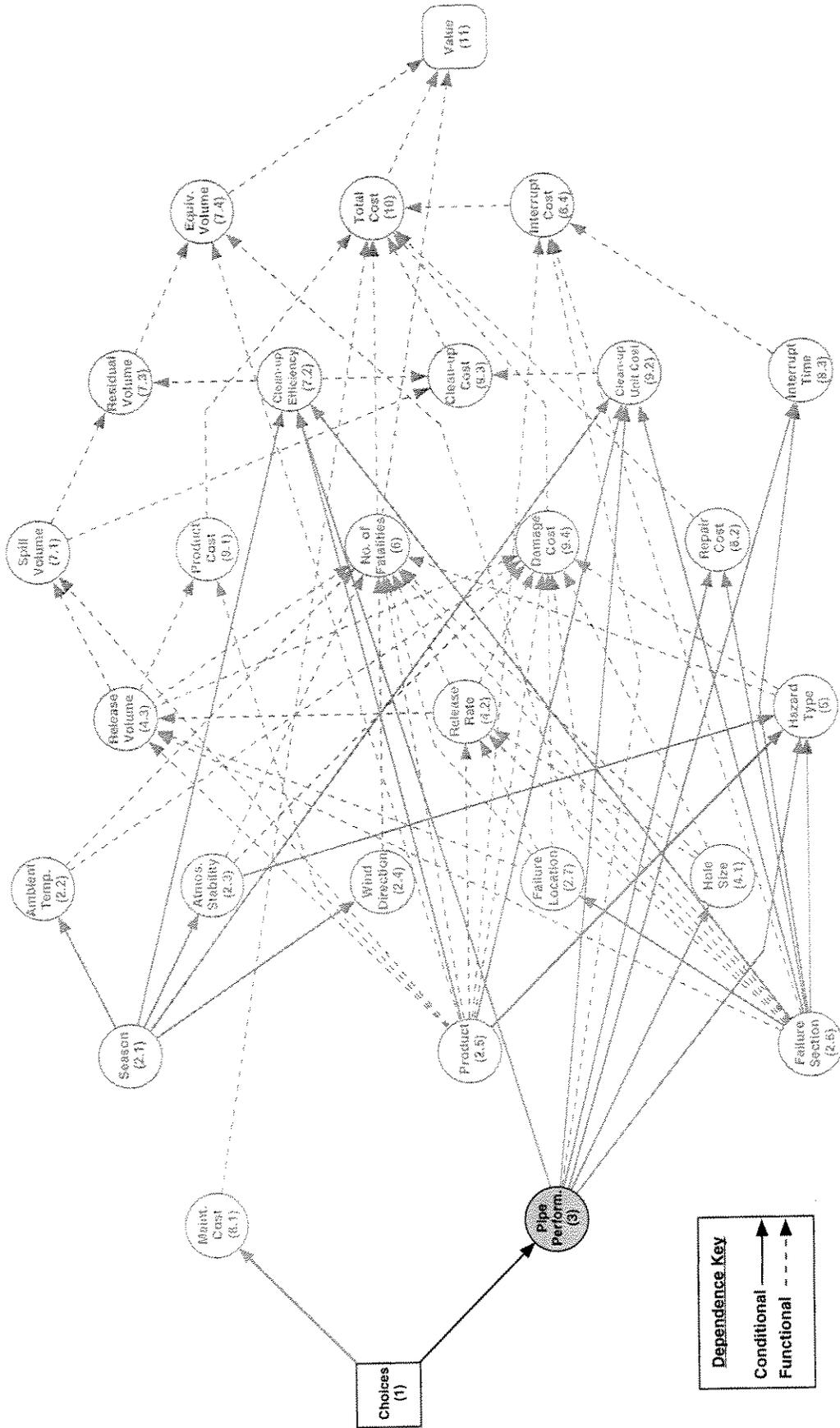


Figure 5.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Pipe Performance node and associated immediate predecessor node

Failure Mode	Failure Rate (per km³year)	Relative Frequency (%)
Small Leak	8.7×10^{-4}	87
Large Leak	1.0×10^{-4}	10
Rupture	0.3×10^{-4}	3
Combined Leak & Rupture	1.0×10^{-3}	100

Table 5.1 Reference failure rates for petroleum gas and liquid pipelines

6.0 RELEASE CHARACTERISTICS

6.1 Overview

The Release Characteristics node group (group 4) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 6.1. This node group involves parameters that are associated with the rate and volume of product that is released due to a pipeline failure. The individual parameters associated with the Release Characteristics node group, as identified by the shaded nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram shown in Figure 6.2, are discussed in the following sections.

6.2 Hole size

6.2.1 Node parameter

The Hole Size node and its direct predecessor node are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 6.2. The specific node parameter is the effective hole diameter associated with line failure (d_h). The predecessor node arrow indicates that Hole Size is a conditional node meaning that the parameter value is conditionally dependent upon the value of its direct predecessor node, Pipe Performance. The Hole Size node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible values associated with the Pipe Performance node parameter. In the context of this project the node parameter is defined, for each Pipe Performance state (*i.e.*, safe, small leak, large leak and rupture), by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the effective hole diameter.

6.2.2 Hole Size Estimates

As part of this project a review of pipeline incident data and statistical summary reports was carried out to facilitate the development of a set of reference hole diameter distributions that are representative of natural gas, crude oil and petroleum product pipelines in general. It is intended that this set of reference hole diameters will result in release rates that are consistent with the assumptions implicit in the definitions adopted for the various pipe performance states upon which hole diameter is dependent (*i.e.*, small leak, large leak and rupture).

6.2.2.1 Absolute Hole size

Based on hole diameter ranges reported by British Gas (Fearneough 1985) and the correlations between hole diameter and pipe performance implicit in the reference failure rates developed

Release Characteristics

herein (see Appendix B) it is assumed that a representative absolute hole diameter range is: 0 to 20 mm for small leaks, 20 mm to 80 mm for large leaks, and one or two pipe diameters for ruptures (depending on whether single- or double-ended release is involved). Due to a lack of sufficient historical data on the relative frequency of hole diameters within the indicated ranges, it is assumed that hole diameter is uniformly distributed for both small and large leaks, and equal to the line diameter for ruptures. These assumptions regarding hole size characterization are summarized in Table 6.1.

It is noted that the absolute hole diameter distributions given in Table 6.1 are based largely on incident data for gas pipelines. Given the nature of failures involving gas pipelines and the potential for effective hole diameter increase due to dynamic fracture propagation during the decompression phase of product release, it is assumed that these reference hole diameter distributions will represent a conservative approximation to the hole size distribution associated with liquid product pipelines.

6.2.2.2 Relative Hole size

As an alternative to hole size specification by absolute hole diameter, it is recognized that there are numerous literature citations for hole diameter estimates expressed as a fraction of line diameter. Typically, hole diameters for leak-type failures are estimated to be in the range of 0.01 to 0.10 times the line diameter and ruptures are usually characterized by a hole diameter equal to the line diameter. This alternate specification approach implies a direct correlation between hole size and line diameter, which is not reflected in an absolute hole size specification approach. In this regard it is noted that, except for the rupture failure mode, this implied correlation is not supported by incident data reviewed in the context of this project. (In fact, it is considered that the hole diameter associated with leak-type failure modes is more likely to be dependent on the mechanism causing line failure rather than on the diameter of the line itself.)

Given the literature precedent noted above, ignoring questions regarding the validity of a hole size specification approach that implies correlation with line diameter, it will be assumed that a representative relative hole diameter range is: 0.0 to 0.02 line diameters for small leaks; 0.05 to 0.15 line diameters for large leaks; and 1.0 line diameters for ruptures. Due to a lack of specific information it is further assumed that hole diameter is uniformly distributed for both leak-type failure modes. These assumptions regarding hole size characterization are summarized in Table 6.1.

6.3 Release Rate

The Release Rate node and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 6.2. The predecessor node arrows indicate that Release Rate is a functional node meaning that the specific node parameter, the mass release rate at time

Release Characteristics

of failure (\dot{m}), is calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes which include: Product, Failure Section, Failure Location and Hole Size.

For gas pipelines the mass release rate \dot{m}_{RG} can be calculated using an equation of the form

$$\dot{m}_{RG} = f(d_h, P_0, T_0, \text{product properties}) \quad [6.1]$$

where d_h is the effective hole diameter and P_0 and T_0 are, respectively, the operating pressure and temperature at the failure location. For liquid pipelines the equation for the mass release rate \dot{m}_R takes the form

$$\dot{m}_R = f(d_h, P_0, T_0, H, \text{product properties}) \quad [6.2]$$

where H is the effective hydrostatic pressure head at the failure location which depends on the elevation profile of the pipeline, the flow conditions and the product viscosity. The specific equations associated with the product release rate models adopted in this project, and the simplifying assumptions associated with their use, are described in detail in Appendix C (see Section 2.0 for gas release, and Section 3.0 for liquid release).

6.4 Release Volume

The Release Volume node and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 6.2. The predecessor node arrows indicate that Release Volume is a functional node meaning that the specific node parameter, the total release volume at failure (V_R), is calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes which include: Product, Failure Section, Failure Location and Release Rate.

For gas pipelines the total release volume V_{RG} can be calculated using the equation

$$V_{RG} = \frac{\dot{m}_{RG} t_{RG}}{\rho_s} \quad [6.3a]$$

where ρ_s is the product density under standard conditions and t_{RG} is the effective duration of the release event which in turn is given by

$$t_{RG} = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_0, S_v, V_{detect}, t_{detect}, t_{close}, t_{stop}) \quad [6.3b]$$

where \dot{m}_0 is the mass flow rate in the pipeline, S_v is the block valve spacing, V_{detect} is the detectable release volume, t_{detect} is the time required to detect line failure, t_{close} is the additional

Release Characteristics

time required to close the block valves, and t_{stop} is the time required to reach the failure site and stop the release (which only applies to failure events involving small leaks).

For liquid pipelines the equation for the total release volume V_R takes the form

$$V_R = \frac{\dot{m}_R t_R}{\rho_s} \quad [6.4a]$$

where t_R is the effective duration of the release event which is given by

$$t_R = f(\dot{m}_R, \dot{m}_0, S_V, V_0, V_{detect}, t_{detect}, t_{close}, t_{stop}) \quad [6.4b]$$

where V_0 is the total volume of product in the line between the failure location and the surrounding crests in the pipeline elevation profile.

The specific equations associated with the product release volume models adopted in this project, and the simplifying assumptions associated with their use, are described in detail in Appendix C (see Section 2.0 for gas release, and Section 3.0 for liquid release).

Figures and Tables

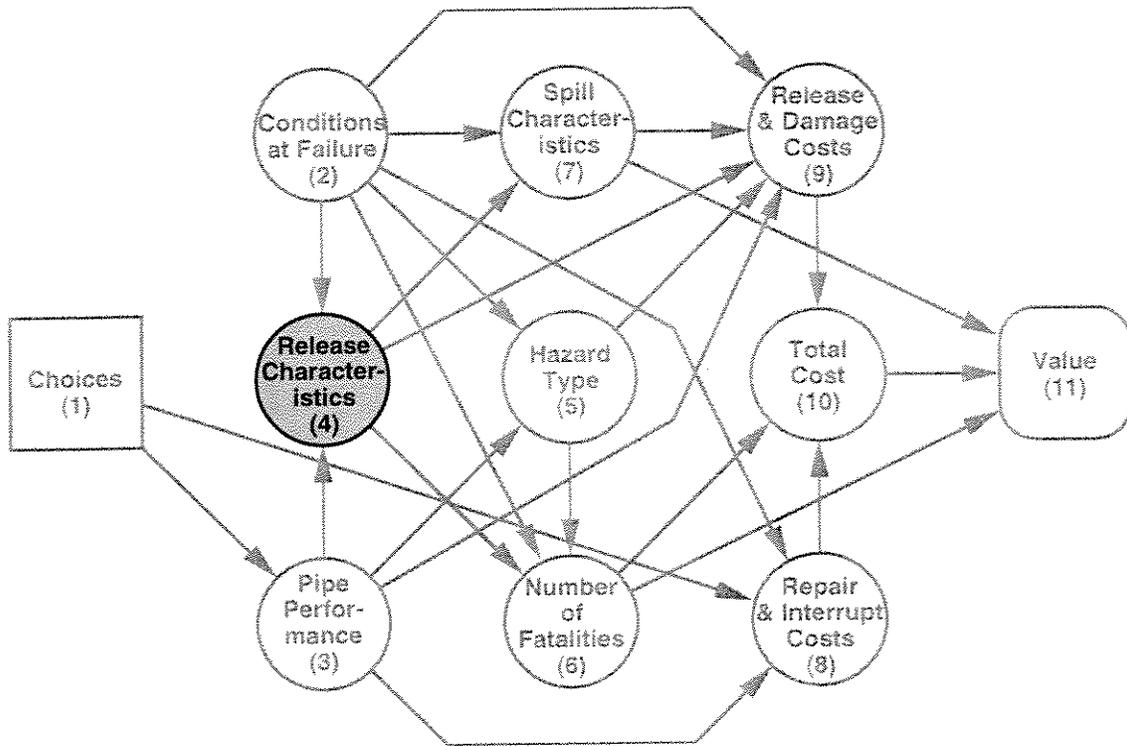


Figure 6.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Release Characteristics node group

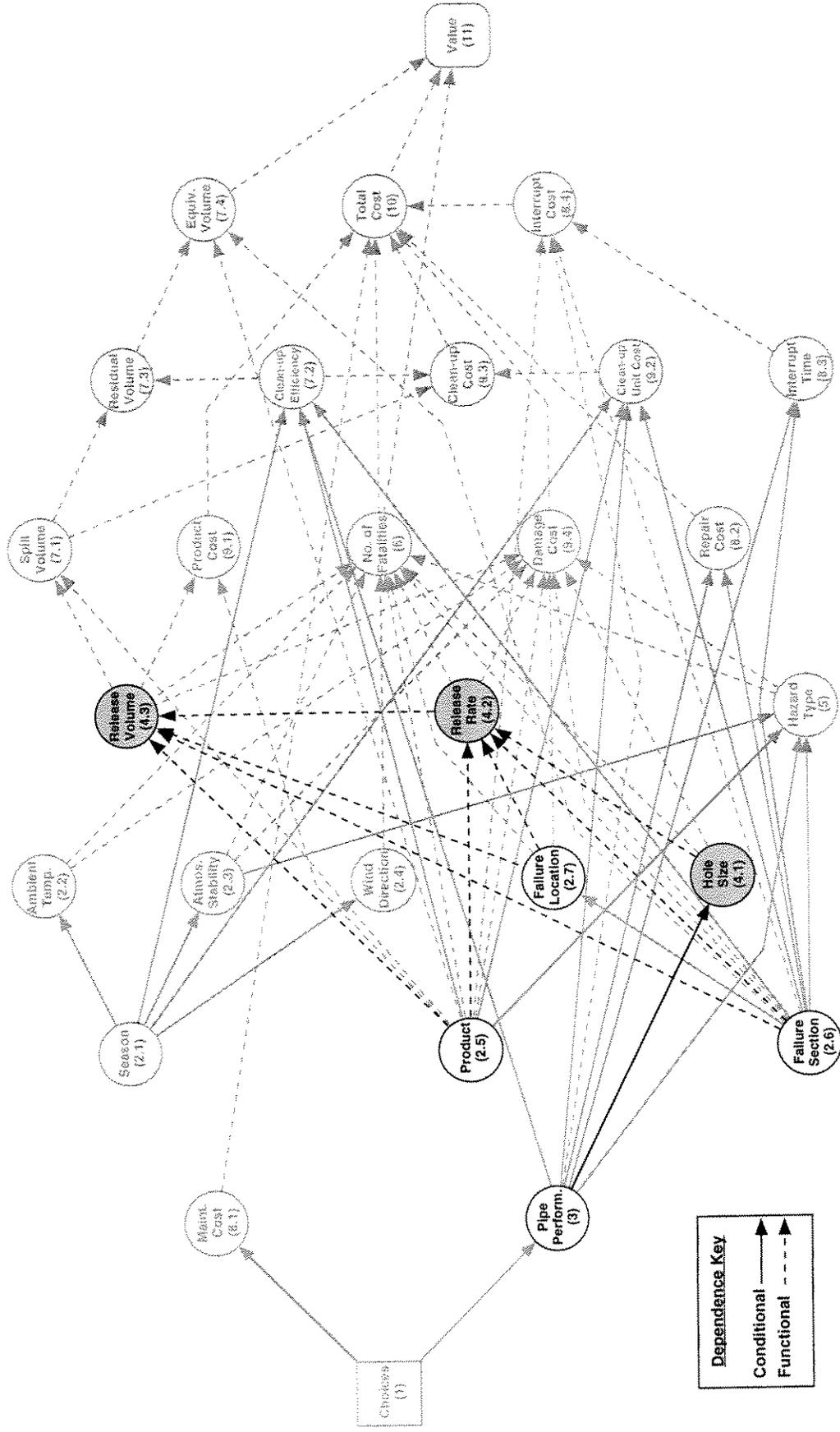


Figure 6.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Release Characteristics nodes and associated immediate predecessor nodes

Pipe Performance	Hole Diameter
safe	discrete value = 0.0
small leak	rectangular distribution (mean = 10 mm, std. dev. = 5.77 mm)
large leak	rectangular distribution (mean = 50 mm, std. dev. = 17.3 mm)
rupture	discrete value = 1.0 x (pipe diameter)

a) absolute hole diameter

Pipe Performance	Hole Diameter
safe	discrete value = 0.0
small leak	rectangular distribution (mean = 0.01, std. dev. = 0.00577)
large leak	rectangular distribution (mean = 0.10, std. dev. = 0.02885)
rupture	discrete value = 1.0 x (pipe diameter)

b) relative hole diameter

Table 6.1 Reference hole size distributions

7.0 HAZARD TYPE

7.1 Node Parameter

The Hazard Type node group (group 5) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 7.1. The node group consists of a single node called Hazard Type (node 5) which is shown together with its direct predecessor nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 7.2. The specific node parameter is the hazard type associated with product release (*Hazard*). The predecessor node arrows shown in Figure 7.1 indicate that Hazard Type is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor nodes which include: Product, Atmospheric Stability, Failure Section and Pipe Performance. The Hazard Type node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible combinations of the values associated with these direct conditional predecessor nodes.

The node parameter is defined by a discrete probability distribution for hazard type that can take any of five possible values. The five types of hazard considered are:

- jet fire (*JF*);
- pool fire (*PF*);
- vapour cloud fire (*VCF*);
- vapour cloud explosion (*VCE*); and
- toxic or asphyxiating vapour cloud (*TVC*).

These hazards and their associated hazard zone areas are shown schematically in Figure 7.3.

Definition of the Hazard Type node parameter requires the determination of the relative probabilities of the hazard types listed above. This is achieved by first constructing hazard event trees which identify all possible immediate outcomes associated with a pipeline failure event. For use in this project, two simple event trees were developed; one for gas release (Figure 7.4a) and one for liquid product release (Figure 7.4b). These event trees were used to develop relationships which define the relative probabilities of the different possible hazard outcomes in terms of the conditional probabilities associated with the branches of the event trees. Based on the event trees shown in Figure 7.4, the relative hazard probabilities are given by the following equations.

The probability of a jet fire or pool fire ($P_{JF/PF}$) is given by

$$P_{JF/PF} = P_i \quad [7.1]$$

where P_i is the probability of immediate ignition given product release.

Hazard Type

The probability of a vapour cloud fire (P_{VCF}) is given by

$$P_{VCF} = (1-P_i) P_d(1-P_e) \quad [7.2]$$

where P_d is the probability of delayed ignition given no immediate ignition, and P_e is the probability of explosion given delayed ignition.

The probability of a vapour cloud explosion (P_{VCE}) is given by

$$P_{VCE} = (1-P_i) P_d P_e \quad [7.3]$$

and the probability of a toxic or asphyxiating vapour cloud (P_{TVC}) is given by

$$P_{TVC} = (1-P_i) (1-P_d). \quad [7.4]$$

It is noted that implicit in the subsequent application of the relative hazard probability obtained from Equation [7.1] are the following assumptions:

- products that are transported as a gas will produce a jet fire (as opposed to a pool fire) ;
- products that are transported as a liquid, and exist as a liquid under ambient conditions will produce a pool fire (as opposed to a jet fire); and
- products that are transported as a liquid, but exist as a gas under ambient conditions have the potential to produce both a jet fire and a pool fire.

In addition, the structure of the event trees shown in Figure 7.4 and the relative hazard probability equations developed from them also imply the following:

- hazards associated with a jet fires are more severe (*i.e.*, are more damaging) than hazards associated with pool fires;
- hazards associated with scenarios involving ignition are more severe than hazard scenarios that do not involve ignition;
- vapour cloud fires and explosions will not occur if pool or jet fires are ignited immediately; and
- vapour cloud fires and explosions are more severe hazards than the pool or jet fires that could develop following delayed ignition.

Note, the last assumption listed above is justified based on the assumption that jet and pool fire hazard intensities associated with delayed ignition will be significantly lower than their corresponding immediate ignition hazard intensities due to reductions in the product release rate with time. This assumption serves to support the validity of the simplified event trees shown in Figure 7.4 which ignore the potential impact of jet and pool fires that are ignited as a direct result of the occurrence of delayed ignition hazards (*i.e.*, vapour cloud fires and explosions).

Hazard Type

Given the stated assumptions and the equations for relative hazard probabilities, definition of the Hazard Type node parameter requires only the specification of the conditional event probabilities associated with the three event tree branches (*i.e.*, P_i , P_d and P_o) for all combinations of direct predecessor node values.

7.2 Conditional Event Probabilities

The information required to estimate the conditional event probabilities associated with acute release hazards can be obtained from historical data compiled on release incidents associated with chemical process plants, product storage facilities, and pipelines. As part of this project a literature review was carried out to identify the specific conditions that have been shown to have a potentially significant effect on the event probabilities. The relevant conditions identified include:

- product type (*i.e.*, gas, liquid);
- failure mode (*i.e.*, small leak, large leak, rupture);
- atmospheric stability class (*i.e.*, stable, unstable); and
- land use type (*i.e.*, industrial, urban, rural).

Based on the literature, in particular Fearnough (1985), Crossthwaite *et al.* (1988), and EGIG (1993), representative conditional event probabilities have been established and from these event probabilities a matrix of relative hazard probabilities was developed using Equations [7.1, 7.2, 7.3 and 7.4]. The conditional event probabilities are summarized in Table 7.1. The hazard probabilities corresponding to each case in Table 7.1 (which effectively define the probability distribution of the Hazard Type node parameter) are given in Table 7.2. A discussion of the basis for the conditional event probabilities given in Table 7.1 is provided in Appendix D.

Figures and Tables

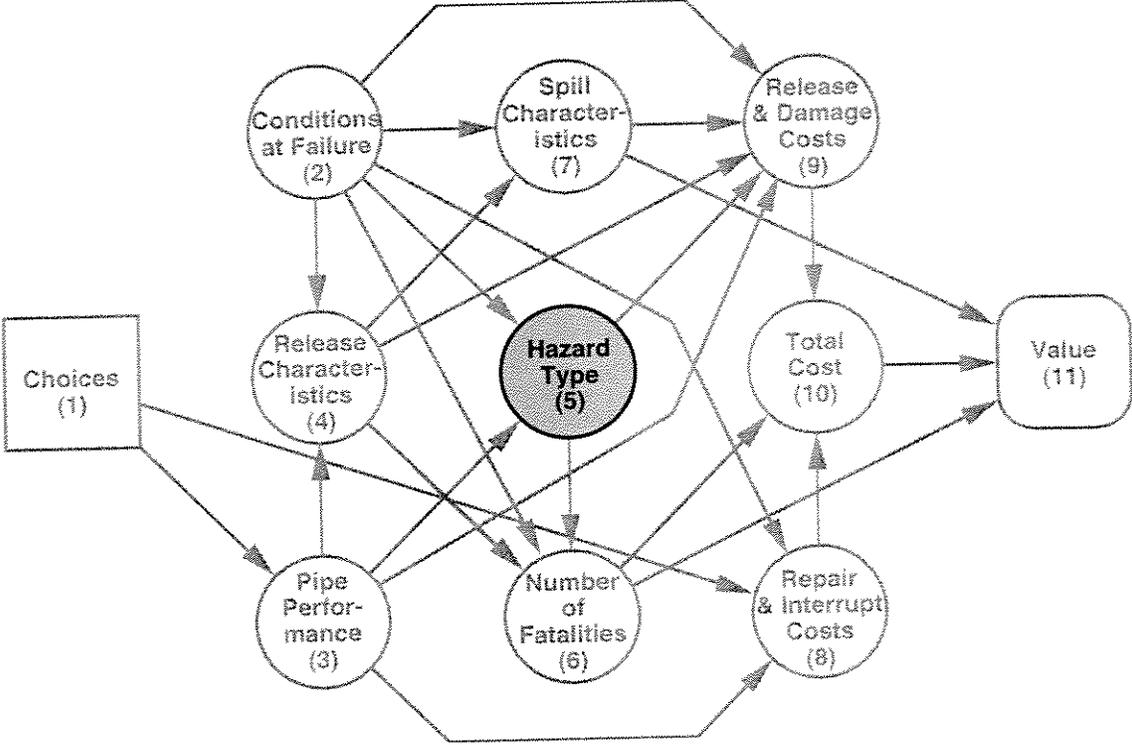


Figure 7.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Hazard Type node group

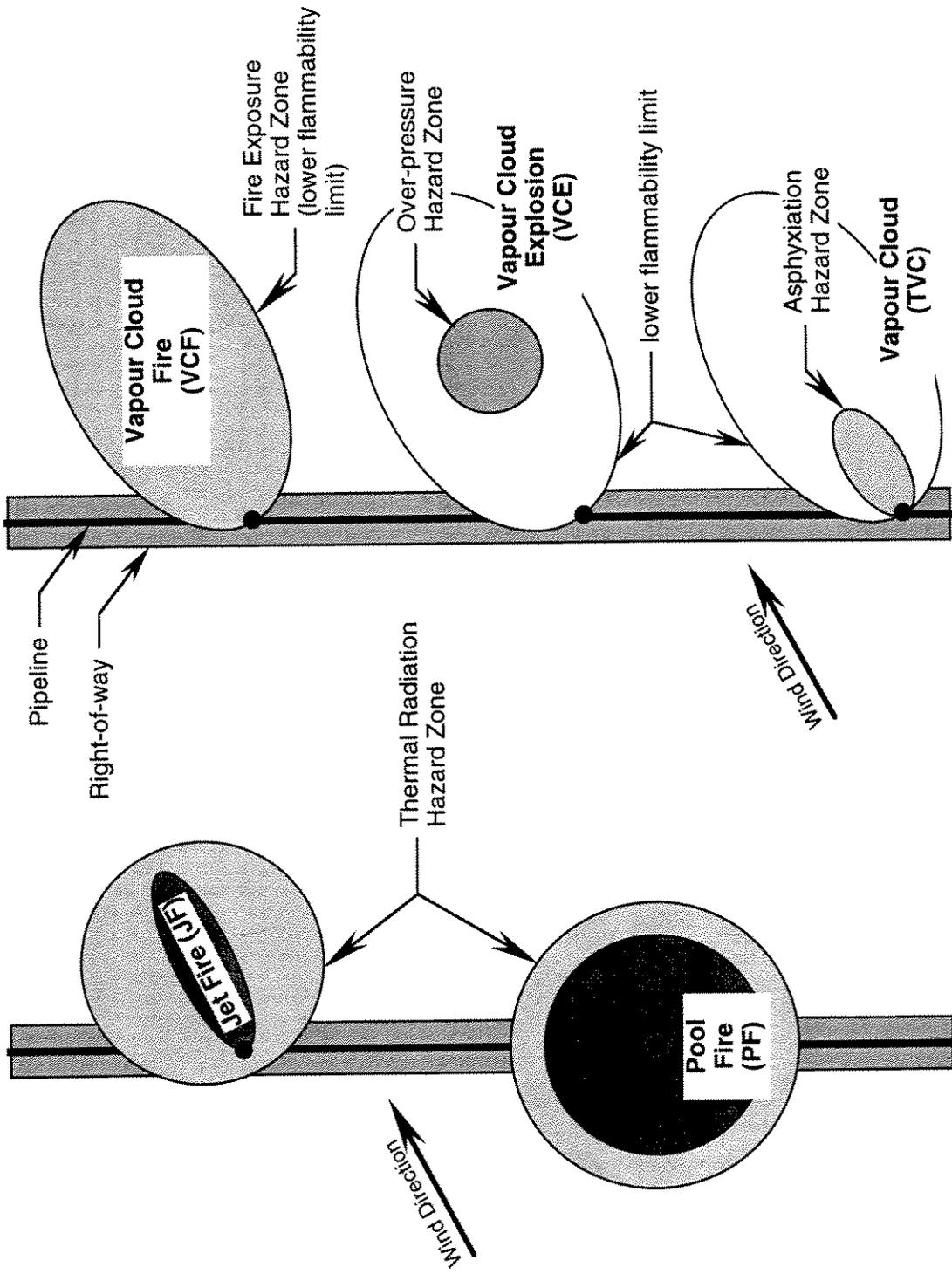
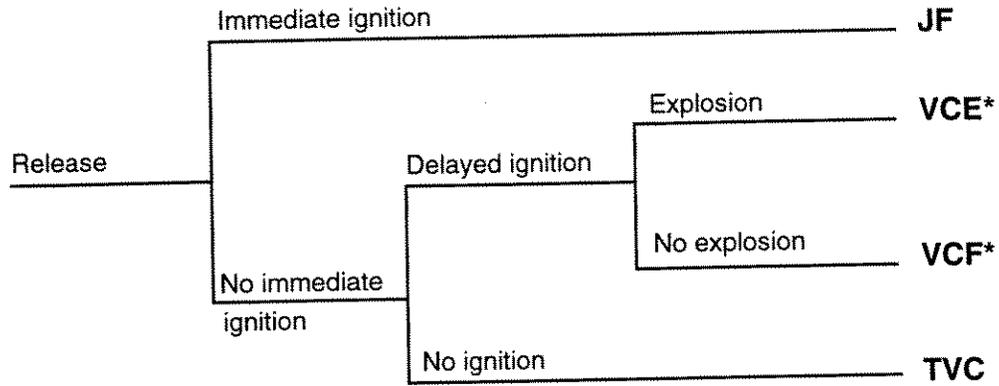
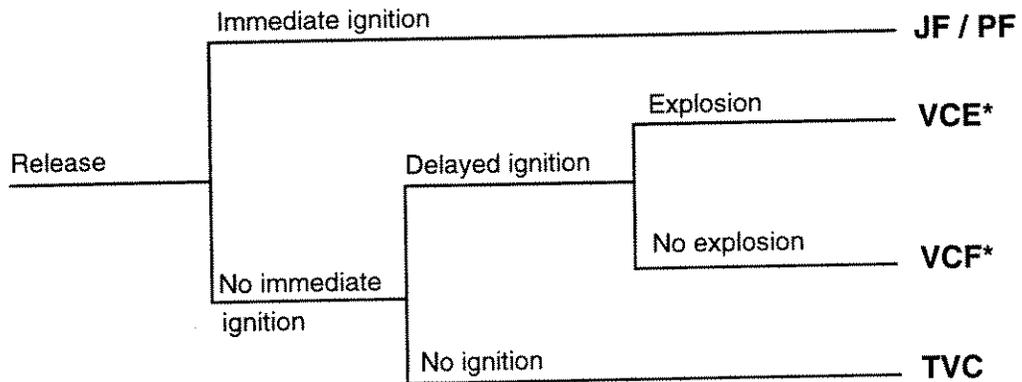


Figure 7.3 Acute release hazards and associated hazard zones



(a) Natural gas release



(b) Liquid release

* Note: jet fire and pool fire hazards occurring as a result of delayed ignition are ignored (see text)

Figure 7.4 Acute hazard event trees for product release from pipelines

Case	Product (type)	Pipe Performance (failure mode)	Atmospheric Stability (class)	Segment (land use)	Delayed Ignition Probability	Explosion Probability	Immediate Ignition Probability
1	liquid	small leak	A, B, C, D (unstable)	industrial	0.3	0.33	0.05
2				urban	0.24		
3				rural	0.012		
4			E, F (stable)	industrial	0.27	0.1	
5				urban	0.22		
6				rural	0.011		
7		large leak	A, B, C, D (unstable)	industrial	0.56	0.33	0.05
8				urban	0.45		
9				rural	0.023		
10			E, F (stable)	industrial	0.51	0.1	
11				urban	0.41		
12				rural	0.02		
13		rupture	A, B, C, D (unstable)	industrial	1	0.33	0.05
14				urban	0.8		
15				rural	0.04		
16			E, F (stable)	industrial	0.9	0.1	
17				urban	0.72		
18				rural	0.036		
19	gas	small leak	A, B, C, D (unstable)	industrial	0.15	0.33	0.03
20				urban	0.12		
21				rural	0.006		
22			E, F (stable)	industrial	0.14	0.1	
23				urban	0.11		
24				rural	0.0054		
25		large leak	A, B, C, D (unstable)	industrial	0.28	0.33	0.1
26				urban	0.23		
27				rural	0.011		
28			E, F (stable)	industrial	0.25	0.1	
29				urban	0.2		
30				rural	0.01		
31		rupture	A, B, C, D (unstable)	industrial	0.5	0.33	0.25
32				urban	0.4		
33				rural	0.02		
34			E, F (stable)	industrial	0.45	0.1	
35				urban	0.36		
36				rural	0.018		

Table 7.1 Matrix of conditional probabilities associated with acute hazard event tree branches

Case	Hazard Type			
	Jet Fire or Pool Fire	Vapour Cloud Fire	Vapour Cloud Explosion	Toxic Vapour Cloud
1	0.05	0.1910	0.0941	0.6650
2	0.05	0.1528	0.0752	0.7220
3	0.05	0.0076	0.0038	0.9386
4	0.05	0.2309	0.0257	0.6935
5	0.05	0.1881	0.0209	0.7410
6	0.05	0.0094	0.0010	0.9396
7	0.05	0.3564	0.1756	0.4180
8	0.05	0.2864	0.1411	0.5225
9	0.05	0.0146	0.0072	0.9282
10	0.05	0.4361	0.0485	0.4655
11	0.05	0.3506	0.0390	0.5605
12	0.05	0.0171	0.0019	0.9310
13	0.05	0.6365	0.3135	0.0000
14	0.05	0.5092	0.2508	0.1900
15	0.05	0.0255	0.0125	0.9120
16	0.05	0.7695	0.0855	0.0950
17	0.05	0.6156	0.0684	0.2660
18	0.05	0.0308	0.0034	0.9158
19	0.03	0.0975	0.0480	0.8245
20	0.03	0.0780	0.0384	0.8536
21	0.03	0.0039	0.0019	0.9642
22	0.03	0.1222	0.0136	0.8342
23	0.03	0.0960	0.0107	0.8633
24	0.03	0.0047	0.0005	0.9648
25	0.10	0.1688	0.0832	0.6480
26	0.10	0.1387	0.0683	0.6930
27	0.10	0.0066	0.0033	0.8901
28	0.10	0.2025	0.0225	0.6750
29	0.10	0.1620	0.0180	0.7200
30	0.10	0.0081	0.0009	0.8910
31	0.25	0.2513	0.1238	0.3750
32	0.25	0.2010	0.0990	0.4500
33	0.25	0.0101	0.0050	0.7350
34	0.25	0.3038	0.0338	0.4125
35	0.25	0.2430	0.0270	0.4800
36	0.25	0.0122	0.0014	0.7365

Table 7.2 Relative hazard event probabilities

8.0 NUMBER OF FATALITIES

8.1 Introduction

The Number of Fatalities node group (group 6) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 8.1. The node group consists of a single Number of Fatalities node (node 6) which is shown together with its direct predecessor nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 8.2. The specific node parameter is the number of human fatalities resulting from the acute hazards associated with pipeline failure. Number of Fatalities is a functional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is calculated directly from the values of its direct predecessor node parameters which include: the product (and its characteristics), the failure location, the ambient temperature and wind conditions, and the release rate and release volume.

The node calculations model the emission of gas or liquid vapour into the atmosphere and determine the intensity of different acute hazard types (*e.g.*, heat intensity due to fires or over pressure due to explosions) at different points around the failure location. Based on this hazard characterization, and using estimates of the population density, the number of people exposed to fatal doses of these hazards can be calculated.

In addition to the number of fatalities in a given incident, a modified version of this node is used to calculate the individual risk curve at any location along the pipeline (see Section 8.4). The individual risk at a given location is defined as the annual probability of death due to a pipeline incident for an individual living or working at that location. This information is often used as a basis for assessment of the risks associated with life safety. This section describes the data and models used to calculate the number of fatalities and individual risk.

8.2 Basic Calculation of the Number of Fatalities

The number of fatalities due to chemical releases is a function of the hazard intensity and the tolerance threshold of humans to that hazard. Figure 8.3a gives a schematic representation of hazard intensity contours around a release source, while Figure 8.3b shows a schematic of the probability of death as a function of the hazard intensity. At the point with coordinates (x,y) , the hazard intensity is $I(x,y)$ and the probability of death as a function of the hazard level is denoted $p[I(x,y)]$. Given an incident, the number of fatalities in a small area around (x,y) with dimensions Δx and Δy can be calculated by multiplying the number of people in the area by the probability of death for each person. The number of people is equal to the product of the population density $\rho(x,y)$, the ratio of time (t) spent by a member of the population in the area on average, and the area. This can be written as:

$$n(x, y) = p[I(x, y)] \times [\rho(x, y) t \Delta x \Delta y] \quad [8.1]$$

Number of Fatalities

Note that the population density is defined as the number of people who live or work in the area. This is why it is multiplied by the ratio of time spent on average at home or at the workplace to calculate the number of people in the area when the failure occurs. The total number of fatalities for the whole area can be calculated by summing Equation [8.1] over the total area affected by the hazard. This gives:

$$n = t \sum_{Area} p[I(x,y)] \times \rho(x,y) \Delta x \Delta y \quad [8.2]$$

In Equation [8.2] $\rho(x,y)$ is usually available from survey information. $I(x,y)$ can be calculated as a function of the product type, release rate and weather conditions using a hazard model as will be discussed further in Section 8.3. The probability of death at a given hazard intensity level $p[I(x,y)]$ can be calculated from a probit analysis (e.g., Lees 1980), which is essentially a method of calculating the probability that the tolerance threshold of a randomly selected individual is below the hazard dosage received. For some types of hazard (e.g., thermal radiation), the dosage depends on exposure time and this is usually factored into the probit analysis, based on assumptions regarding the potential for escape within a certain period of time.

In order to simplify Equation [8.2] the following assumptions were made:

1. The population density is constant for the area being considered.
2. Two hazard intensity thresholds can be defined, the first (denoted I_1) is the upper bound of human tolerance defined as the maximum intensity that has a chance of being tolerated (i.e., $p(I) = 1$ for $I > I_1$), and the second (denoted I_0) defines the lower bound of human tolerance defined as the minimum intensity that has a chance of causing death (i.e., $p(I) = 0$ for $I < I_0$). These thresholds take into account all aspects related to hazard dose and potential for escape.
3. The probability of death decreases linearly between the I_1 and I_0 contours.

Based on these assumptions, the number of fatalities n_1 within the upper bound tolerance threshold contour can be calculated from Equation [8.2] by using a fixed value of ρ and a value of $p[I(x,y)] = 1$. For a hazard intensity that decreases monotonically as the distance from the pipeline increases, this leads to (See Figure 8.4):

$$n_1 = t \rho \sum_{A_1} \Delta x \Delta y = t \rho A_1 \quad [8.3]$$

where A_1 is the area within the I_1 contour. Similarly, the number of fatalities n_0 between the I_1 and I_0 contours is given by:

$$n_0 = 0.5 t \rho (A_0 - A_1) \quad [8.4]$$

Number of Fatalities

where A_0 is the total area within the I_0 contour. The total number of fatalities can be calculated as the sum of Equations [8.3] and [8.4], leading to

$$n = 0.5t\rho(A_0 + A_1) \quad [8.5]$$

This approach is further illustrated in Figure 8.5, which shows a plot of the thermal radiation hazard intensity against the probability of death for a jet or pool fire. The probability of death resulting from a probit analysis that assumes a constant exposure time of 60 seconds is plotted, and compared to the assumption used in this report. In addition, a simpler assumption used in the public domain software program ARCHIE (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989), based on a single threshold value that separates certain death from certain safety, is also shown on the plot for comparison.

Finally, distinction between outdoor and indoor exposure is necessary because the hazard tolerance thresholds, and consequently the hazard areas used in Equation [8.5], are different for indoor and outdoor locations. For example, buildings provide protection from thermal radiation hazard, as long as the hazard intensity is lower than the threshold causing ignition of the building. Taking this into account amounts to adding the number of fatalities occurring indoors and those occurring outdoors based on the number of people at indoor and outdoor locations at the time of the incident. This leads to:

$$n = 0.5\rho[t_i(A_0 + A_1)_i + t_o(A_0 + A_1)_o] \quad [8.6]$$

where the subscripts i and o represent indoor and outdoor respectively. In this Equation t_i and t_o represent the ratio of time spent by a resident or worker indoors or outdoors at the location where he or she lives or works.

8.3 Information Required to Evaluate the Node Parameter

8.3.1 General

To implement the model described in section 8.2 the following information is required:

- Properly calibrated upper and lower bound tolerance thresholds for different types of hazards. This information is required for both indoor and outdoor exposure conditions.
- Models to calculate the area within the above-mentioned hazard threshold contours. These are derived from hazard models that calculate the hazard intensity as a function of the distance from the pipeline.
- Population density and exposure times for indoor and outdoor exposure.

These items are discussed in Sections 8.3.2 and 8.3.3.

Number of Fatalities

8.3.2 Hazard Tolerance Thresholds

A review of the literature was undertaken to define appropriate values of the upper and lower hazard tolerance thresholds. Table 8.1 gives a summary of the results for all acute hazard types relevant to product releases from pipelines. The main sources for this information are publications by the UK Health and Safety Executive (HSE) and by British Gas (see Appendix E).

A discussion of the rationale behind the values given in Table 8.1 is provided in Appendix E. The thresholds adopted are generally based on conservative assumptions. They also assume appropriate behaviour by those exposed to the hazard. For example, it is assumed that people in outdoor locations will move away from the hazard source or seek shelter. Also, in cases where being indoors provides protection from the hazard (such as for sustained jet or pool fires), it is assumed that people will remain indoors.

It is noted that exposure times are taken into account in defining the thresholds for thermal radiation and asphyxiation hazards. Time is relevant to these two types of hazards because the probability of death is a function of the total dose received, which in turn depends on the exposure time. For example, a high heat flux may be tolerated for a small period of time, whereas a lower heat flux may result in death if sustained for a long period of time. The time factor is taken into account by selecting the threshold value corresponding to a reasonable exposure time. The latter is selected on the basis of the hazard duration and the potential for escape. Details are given in Appendix E.

It is also noted that fatality thresholds are not applicable to vapour cloud fires for indoor exposure. This is because vapour cloud fires burn for very short periods of time and secondary ignition of objects within the fire zone is very unlikely. It is therefore assumed that vapour cloud fires do not represent a hazard for indoor exposure.

8.3.3 Hazard Models

The area bound by the hazard threshold contours defined in Section 8.3.2 can be defined for each hazard type based on appropriate hazard intensity characterization models. The specific equations associated with the models adopted in this project, and the simplifying assumptions associated with their use, are described in detail in Appendix C. The following serves as a brief overview of the models used.

8.3.3.1 Jet Fire

The hazard intensity associated with a jet fire, I_{JF} , is the heat flux associated with the radiant heat source which is assumed to be located at the effective centre of the flame. The jet fire heat intensity at a given location (x,y) is given by

Number of Fatalities

$$I_{JF}(x, y) = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, r_{xy}, x_0, y_0, \text{product data}) \quad [8.7]$$

where \dot{m}_{RG} is the mass flow rate associated with the gas (or vapour) fraction of released product, r_{xy} is the radius from the effective flame centre to the point of interest and x_0, y_0 are the coordinates of the horizontal projection of the flame centre relative to the point of release. The location of the horizontal projection of the flame centre is given by

$$x_0, y_0 = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, d_h, u_a, \theta_r, \text{product properties}) \quad [8.8]$$

where d_h is the effective hole diameter, u_a is the wind speed, and θ_r is the wind direction relative to the bearing angle of the pipeline. (See also Appendix C, Section 5.0.)

8.3.3.2 Pool Fire

The hazard intensity associated with a pool fire, I_{PF} , is the heat flux associated with the radiant heat source which is assumed to be distributed over the area of the burning pool, the shape of which is approximated by a circle. The pool fire heat intensity at a given location is given by

$$I_{PF}(x, y) = f(\dot{m}_{RL}, r_{xy}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.9]$$

where \dot{m}_{RL} is the mass flow rate associated with the liquid fraction of released product and r_{xy} is the radius from the centre of the burning pool, which is assumed to be centred on the point of release, to the point of interest. (See also Appendix C, Section 4.0 and 6.0.)

8.3.3.3 Vapour Cloud Explosion

The hazard intensity associated with a vapour cloud explosion, I_{VCE} , is the overpressure associated with the propagating blast wave. The explosion induced overpressure at a given location is given by

$$I_{VCE}(x, y) = f(M_c, r_{xy}, x_1, y_1, \text{product data}) \quad [8.10]$$

where M_c is the total mass of the flammable portion of the gas or vapour cloud bound by the vapour concentration associated with the lower flammability limit, r_{xy} is the radius from the effective centre of the blast to the point of interest and x_1, y_1 are the coordinates of the horizontal projection of the blast centre relative to the point of release. The location of the horizontal projection of the blast centre is given by

Number of Fatalities

$$x_1, y_1 = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_V, S_{class}, u_a, \theta_r, C_{LFL}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.11]$$

where \dot{m}_{RG} is the mass release rate of the gas fraction, \dot{m}_V is the evaporation rate from the liquid pool, C_{LFL} is the lower flammability limit, S_{class} is the atmospheric stability class and u_a is the mean wind speed. (See also Appendix C, Sections 7, 8, and 10.)

8.3.3.4 Vapour Cloud Fire

The hazard associated with a vapour cloud fire is direct exposure to the burning cloud of gas or vapour. The extent of the burning area is bound by the vapour concentration contour associated with the lower flammability limit of the product involved. The vapour concentration contour associated with C_{LFL} is given by

$$C_{C_{LFL}}(x, y) = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_V, S_{class}, u_a, x_1, y_1, C_{LFL}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.12]$$

where x_1, y_1 are the co-ordinates of the horizontal projection of the centre of the flammable vapour cloud relative to the release point which is given by Equation [8.11]. (See also Appendix C, Sections 7, 8, and 9.)

8.3.3.5 Asphyxiating Cloud

The hazard associated with a toxic or asphyxiating cloud is associated with oxygen deprivation. The extent of the hazard area is bound by the vapour concentration contour associated with the vapour concentration threshold (C_{TVC}) of the product involved. The vapour concentration contour associated with C_{TVC} is given by

$$C_{C_{TVC}}(x, y) = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_V, S_{class}, u_a, x_2, y_2, C_{TVC}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.13]$$

where x_2, y_2 are the co-ordinates of the horizontal projection of the centre of the asphyxiating vapour cloud relative to the release point which is given by

$$x_2, y_2 = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_V, S_{class}, u_a, \theta_r, C_{TVC}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.14]$$

(see also Appendix C, Sections 7, and 8.)

8.3.4 Population Density and Exposure Time

Population density is dependent on the type of land usage associated with the area adjacent to the pipeline right-of-way. Land use is typically divided into three major categories: industrial, urban

Number of Fatalities

and rural. In the context of this project, to allow for further refinement of the estimates of the number of fatalities, the property damage costs (see Section 11), and the environmental impact of liquid product spills (see Section 9), the urban and rural land use categories were further subdivided into the following categories: commercial, urban residential, rural residential, agricultural, parkland, and remote.

A literature survey was then conducted to identify reference population densities for the various land use categories from which population density range estimates were developed. Based on the ranges developed from the reference densities, representative population densities were established for each land use category. The population density ranges and the reference densities selected are given in Table 8.2 for each of the land use categories identified earlier in this section. The basis for these values is given in Appendix F.

Daily exposure time is defined as the length of time per day spent by the average person at the location in question in either an exposed (outdoor) location or sheltered (indoor) location. For residential areas, this is the time spent by residents in and around their homes. For industrial areas, it represents the time spent by workers in and around the workplace. Note that exposure time is not equal to the time that a certain building is occupied, but rather the time that a *given* person spends at the place. For example, if an industrial facility is operated 24 hours a day on three shifts of 8 hours each, the exposure time for each individual would be only 8 hours per day. Exposure time information is summarized in Table 8.3. Exposure time estimates for urban and rural areas are based on values developed by the UK Health and Safety Executive and quoted by Fearnough (1985). For industrial areas, the time is based on 1750 working hours per year. The outdoor time in industrial areas is an estimate made by C-FER to account for time spent in parking lots, working outdoor and being outdoors on breaks. Note that the exposure time ratio t in Equation [8.6] is calculated by dividing the exposure times given in Table 8.3 by 24 hours.

8.4 Individual Risk Calculation

8.4.1 Introduction

In this work, the attribute representing life safety was selected as the number of fatalities in a given incident, and this parameter is used to calculate the overall utility associated with the pipeline (see Section 13.0). Another parameter that is related to life safety is the *individual risk*. This is defined as the annual probability of death due to possible failure of the pipeline for any individual living or working near the pipeline. This parameter is commonly used to set criteria defining acceptable risk levels because it expresses risk in a manner similar to the way other common risks are defined (*e.g.*, annual risk of dying in a car accident per person). In addition, individual risk estimates are required at the value node to implement the constrained cost optimization criterion.

Number of Fatalities

In the context of the influence diagram developed herein, individual risk is essentially a separate node hidden under the number of fatalities node. Figure 8.6 shows how this node relates to other nodes in the detailed influence diagram. It is noted that there are some differences regarding the predecessor nodes for individual risk and for the number of fatalities. The first difference is that wind direction is a predecessor of individual risk, but not of the number of fatalities. The number of fatalities is independent of the wind direction because, as shown in Section 8.2, it depends only on the total area within a certain hazard contour and the population density. Since the population density is assumed to be constant in the whole area of interest, and since wind direction affects only the location of the hazard area but not its size, the number of fatalities is independent of wind direction. Individual risk on the other hand, depends on the wind direction because it is calculated at a given location, and the probability of the hazard reaching that location is dependent on the wind direction. For example, if West winds are more frequent than East winds at a given location, the risk East of the hazard source will be higher than the risk West of the source.

Another difference is that failure section and failure location are not predecessors to the individual risk node. This is because influence diagram nodes represent random parameters. Individual risk is calculated at a specific location and therefore the location is not random. Location and failure section are, in this case, treated as deterministic parameters defined at the individual risk node. The random parameters representing failure location and section are therefore not required as predecessors.

8.4.2 Calculation of Individual Risk

Individual risk at a given location is calculated as the product of the annual probability of an incident for which the hazard zone extends to the location of interest, multiplied by the probability that the individual living at that location is present. Calculation of the probability of an incident affecting the location of interest is illustrated in Figure 8.7, which shows the hazard zone for a given release scenario characterized by a specific set of parameters such as the release rate, weather conditions and pipeline characteristics. Note that the figure is based on a circular hazard zone, but the same concept is applicable to non-circular (*e.g.*, elliptical) hazard zones as well. Note also that the hazard zone is not centred on the failure location because of the effects of wind. Figure 8.7 shows that for the hazard zone to include the location of interest (point x), the failure must occur within a certain length along the pipeline. This length is called the interaction length for point x , and is denoted l_x . Figure 8.7 illustrates that the interaction length is equal to the secant of the hazard zone area passing through point x and parallel to the pipeline.

The annual probability of an incident affecting point x , is therefore equal to the probability of a failure occurring on the interaction length l_x . This is given by λl_x , where λ is the failure rate per km per year. The individual risk, R , is then calculated by multiplying this probability by the ratio (t) of time spent by the person at location x .

$$R = t \lambda l_x \quad [8.15]$$

Number of Fatalities

Equation [8.15] gives the individual risk for one hazard contour within which the probability of death is 100%. As mentioned in Section, 8.2, the hazard zone in this project is defined by two hazard contours: an upper limit and a lower limit tolerance threshold, with a chance of death of 100% within the upper limit contour and 50% between the two contours. Also, distinction between outdoor and indoor exposure is needed here for the same reasons mentioned in connection with calculating the number of fatalities in Section 8.2. Considering these factors, a similar procedure to that explained in Section 8.2 shows that, Equation [8.15] becomes:

$$R = 0.5\lambda[t_i(l_{x0} + l_{x1})_i + t_o(l_{x0} + l_{x1})_o] \quad [8.16]$$

where all the parameters are as defined before, with the subscripts *i* and *o* denoting indoor and outdoor exposure.

Equation [8.16] gives the individual risk at a given location for a specific set of input parameters represented by all predecessor nodes shown in Figure 8.6 (*e.g.*, release volume, ambient temperature, atmospheric stability, wind direction, product, release rate, hole size and hazard type), all of which are potentially random parameters. The final individual risk can be calculated as the sum of the individual risks associated with specific combinations of these parameters, each weighted by the probability of the combination occurring. This process is a probability integral which is essentially identical to solving the influence diagram with individual risk as the final node (see Nessim and Hong 1995). Therefore, individual risk can be calculated directly from the diagram.

It is often desirable to define an individual risk curve, which plots the individual risk as a function of distance from the pipeline. This can be achieved by repeating the calculation at different distances from the pipeline and plotting the results. An illustration of an individual risk curve is shown in Figure 8.8.

Figures and Tables

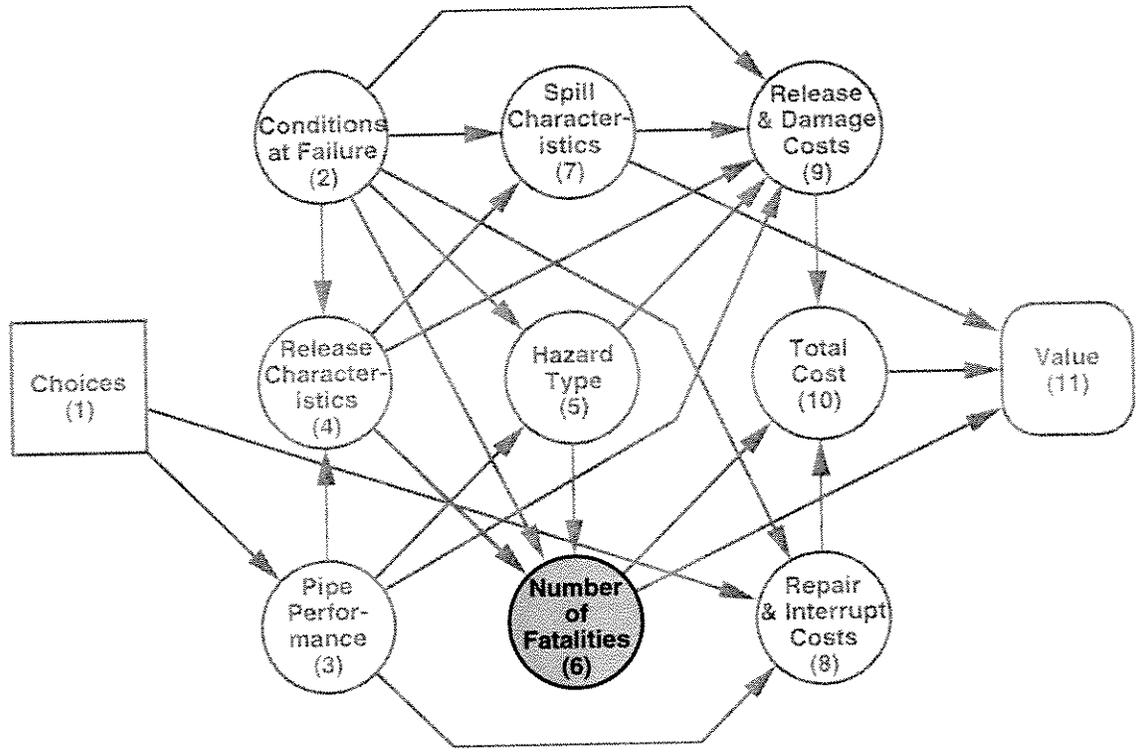


Figure 8.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Number of Fatalities node group

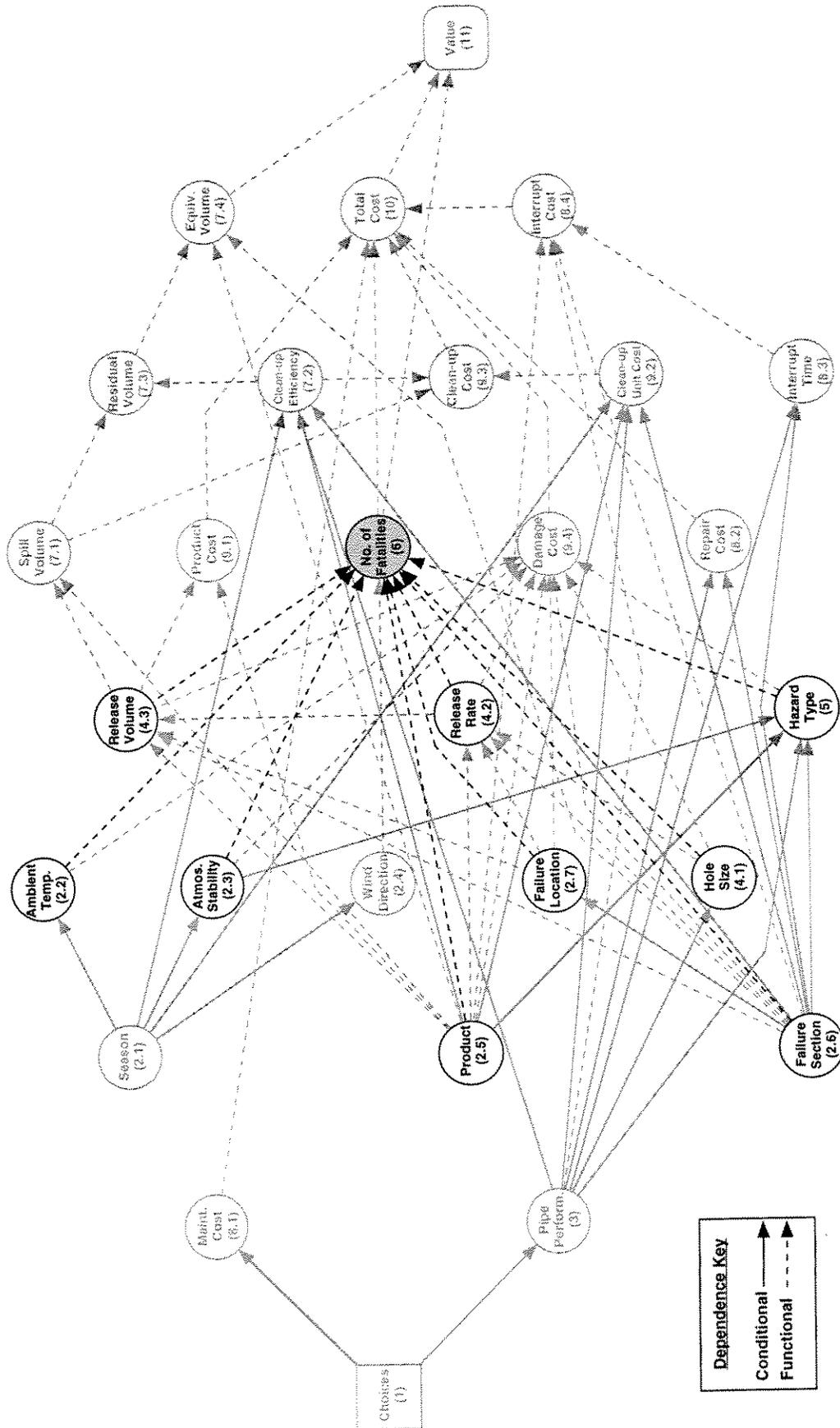


Figure 8.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Number of Fatalities node and associated immediate predecessor nodes

8.0 NUMBER OF FATALITIES

8.1 Introduction

The Number of Fatalities node group (group 6) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 8.1. The node group consists of a single Number of Fatalities node (node 6) which is shown together with its direct predecessor nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 8.2. The specific node parameter is the number of human fatalities resulting from the acute hazards associated with pipeline failure. Number of Fatalities is a functional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is calculated directly from the values of its direct predecessor node parameters which include: the product (and its characteristics), the failure location, the ambient temperature and wind conditions, and the release rate and release volume.

The node calculations model the emission of gas or liquid vapour into the atmosphere and determine the intensity of different acute hazard types (*e.g.*, heat intensity due to fires or over pressure due to explosions) at different points around the failure location. Based on this hazard characterization, and using estimates of the population density, the number of people exposed to fatal doses of these hazards can be calculated.

In addition to the number of fatalities in a given incident, a modified version of this node is used to calculate the individual risk curve at any location along the pipeline (see Section 8.4). The individual risk at a given location is defined as the annual probability of death due to a pipeline incident for an individual living or working at that location. This information is often used as a basis for assessment of the risks associated with life safety. This section describes the data and models used to calculate the number of fatalities and individual risk.

8.2 Basic Calculation of the Number of Fatalities

8.2.1 Distributed Population Fatality Estimates

For distributed populations, the number of fatalities resulting from product release is a function of the hazard type and intensity and the tolerance threshold of humans to that hazard. Figure 8.3a gives a schematic representation of hazard intensity contours around a release source, while Figure 8.3b shows a schematic of the probability of death as a function of the hazard intensity. At the point with coordinates (x,y) , the hazard intensity is $I(x,y)$ and the probability of death as a function of the hazard level is denoted $p[I(x,y)]$. Given an incident, the number of fatalities in a small area around (x,y) with dimensions Δx and Δy can be calculated by multiplying the number of people in the area by the probability of death for each person. The number of people is equal to the product of the population density $\rho(x,y)$ and the area. This can be written as:

Number of Fatalities

$$n(x, y) = p[I(x, y)] \times [\rho(x, y) \Delta x \Delta y] \quad [8.1]$$

Note that the population density is defined as the number of people who live or work in the area. This is why it is multiplied by the ratio of time spent on average at home or at the workplace to calculate the number of people in the area when the failure occurs. The total number of fatalities for the whole area can be calculated by summing Equation [8.1] over the total area affected by the hazard. This gives:

$$n = \sum_{Area} p[I(x, y)] \times \rho(x, y) \Delta x \Delta y \quad [8.2]$$

In Equation [8.2] $\rho(x, y)$ is usually available from survey information. $I(x, y)$ can be calculated as a function of the product type, release rate and weather conditions using a hazard model as will be discussed further in Section 8.3. The probability of death at a given hazard intensity level $p[I(x, y)]$ can be calculated from a probit analysis (*e.g.*, Lees 1980), which is essentially a method of calculating the probability that the tolerance threshold of a randomly selected individual is below the hazard dosage received. For some types of hazard (*e.g.*, thermal radiation), the dosage depends on exposure time and this is usually factored into the probit analysis, based on assumptions regarding the potential for escape within a certain period of time.

In order to simplify Equation [8.2] the following assumptions were made:

1. The population density is constant for the area being considered.
2. Two hazard intensity thresholds can be defined, the first (denoted I_1) is the upper bound of human tolerance defined as the maximum intensity that has a chance of being tolerated (*i.e.*, $p(I) = 1$ for $I > I_1$), and the second (denoted I_0) defines the lower bound of human tolerance defined as the minimum intensity that has a chance of causing death (*i.e.*, $p(I) = 0$ for $I < I_0$). These thresholds take into account all aspects related to hazard dose and potential for escape.
3. The probability of death decreases linearly between the I_1 and I_0 contours.

Based on these assumptions, the number of fatalities n_1 within the upper bound tolerance threshold contour can be calculated from Equation [8.2] by using a fixed value of ρ and a value of $p[I(x, y)] = 1$. For a hazard intensity that decreases monotonically as the distance from the pipeline increases, this leads to (See Figure 8.4):

$$n_1 = t \rho \sum_{A_1} \Delta x \Delta y = t \rho A_1 \quad [8.3]$$

where A_1 is the area within the I_1 contour. Similarly, the number of fatalities n_0 between the I_1 and I_0 contours is given by:

$$n_0 = 0.5t \rho (A_0 - A_1) \quad [8.4]$$

Number of Fatalities

where A_0 is the total area within the I_0 contour. The total number of fatalities can be calculated as the sum of Equations [8.3] and [8.4], leading to

$$n = 0.5t\rho(A_0 + A_1) \quad [8.5]$$

This approach is further illustrated in Figure 8.5, which shows a plot of the thermal radiation hazard intensity against the probability of death for a jet or pool fire. The probability of death resulting from a probit analysis that assumes a constant exposure time of 60 seconds is plotted, and compared to the assumption used in this report. In addition, a simpler assumption used in the public domain software program ARCHIE (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989), based on a single threshold value that separates certain death from certain safety, is also shown on the plot for comparison.

Finally, distinction between outdoor and indoor exposure is necessary because the hazard tolerance thresholds, and consequently the hazard areas used in Equation [8.5], are different for indoor and outdoor locations. For example, buildings provide protection from thermal radiation hazard, as long as the hazard intensity is lower than the threshold causing ignition of the building. Taking this into account amounts to adding the number of fatalities occurring indoors and those occurring outdoors based on the number of people at indoor and outdoor locations at the time of the incident. This leads to:

$$n = 0.5\rho[t_i(A_0 + A_1)_i + t_o(A_0 + A_1)_o] \quad [8.6]$$

where the subscripts i and o represent indoor and outdoor respectively. In this Equation, t_i and t_o represent the ratio of time spent by a resident or worker indoors or outdoors at the location where he or she lives or works.

8.2.2 Concentrated Population Fatality Estimates

For concentrated populations (*i.e.*, for people associated with isolated structures located near a pipeline), the number of fatalities resulting from product release is a function of the hazard type and intensity, the distance from the structure to the release source, and the hazard tolerance threshold of the people associated with the structure.

Given an incident, the number of fatalities can be calculated by multiplying the number of people associated with the structure by the probability of death for each person. The probability of death for any person associated with the structure is equal to the probability of an incident for which the associated hazard zone extends to involve the structure, multiplied by the probability of death for the hazard intensity associated with the hazard zone.

Calculation of the probability of an incident affecting the structure location is illustrated in Figure 8.7, which shows the hazard zone for a given release characterized by a specific set of parameters such as the release rate, weather conditions and pipeline characteristics. The figure is based on a circular hazard zone, but the same concept is applicable to elliptical hazard zones as

Number of Fatalities

well. Note also that the hazard zone is not centred around the failure location because of the effects of wind. Figure 8.7 shows that for the hazard zone to include the location of interest (point x), the failure must occur within a certain length along the pipeline. This length is called the interaction length for point x , and is denoted l_x . Figure 8.7 illustrates that the interaction length is equal to the secant of the hazard zone area passing through point x and parallel to the pipeline.

The probability of an incident affecting point x , is therefore equal to the probability of a failure occurring on the interaction length l_x . This is given by l_x/L , where L is the length of pipeline along which an incident could occur. The number of fatalities associated with a structure located at point x , n_x , can therefore be written as:

$$n_x = N_{px} \frac{l_x}{L} \quad [8.7]$$

where N_{px} is the number of people associated with the structure.

Equation [8.7] gives the expected number of fatalities, given an incident, for one hazard contour within which the probability of death is 100%. As mentioned in Section 8.2.1, the hazard zone in this project is defined by two hazard contours: an upper limit and a lower limit tolerance threshold, with a chance of death of 100% within the upper limit contour and 50% between the two contours. Also, distinction between indoor and outdoor exposure is needed here for the same reasons mentioned in connection with calculating the number of fatalities in Section 8.2.1. Considering these factors, a similar procedure to that explained in Section 8.2.1 shows that, Equation [8.7] becomes:

$$n_x = N_{px} \frac{0.5}{L} [t_i (l_{x0} + l_{x1})_i + t_o (l_{x0} + l_{x1})_o] \quad [8.8]$$

where all the parameters are as defined before, with the subscripts i and o denoting indoor and outdoor exposure, respectively.

8.3 Information Required to Evaluate the Node Parameter

8.3.1 General

To implement the models described in Sections 8.2.1 and 8.2.2 the following information is required:

- Properly calibrated upper and lower bound tolerance thresholds for different types of hazards. This information is required for both indoor and outdoor exposure conditions.

Number of Fatalities

- For distributed populations:
 - models to calculate the area within the above-mentioned hazard threshold contours (these being derived from hazard models that calculate the hazard intensity as a function of the distance from the pipeline); and
 - population densities and exposure times for both indoor and outdoor exposure.
- For concentrated populations associated with isolated structures:
 - models to calculate the interaction length for the above-mentioned hazard threshold contours (these also being derived from hazard models that calculate the hazard intensity as a function of the distance from the pipeline); and
 - structure occupancy levels and exposure times for indoor and outdoor exposure.

These items are discussed in Sections 8.3.2 and 8.3.3.

8.3.2 Hazard Tolerance Thresholds

A review of the literature was undertaken to define appropriate values of the upper and lower hazard tolerance thresholds. Table 8.1 gives a summary of the results for all acute hazard types relevant to product releases from pipelines. The main sources for this information are publications by the UK Health and Safety Executive (HSE) and by British Gas (see Appendix D).

A discussion of the rationale behind the values given in Table 8.1 is provided in Appendix E. The thresholds adopted are generally based on conservative assumptions. They also assume appropriate behaviour by those exposed to the hazard. For example, it is assumed that people in outdoor locations will move away from the hazard source or seek shelter. Also, in cases where being indoors provides protection from the hazard (such as for sustained jet or pool fires), it is assumed that people will remain indoors.

It is noted that exposure times are taken into account in defining the thresholds for thermal radiation and asphyxiation hazards. Time is relevant to these two types of hazards because the probability of death is a function of the total dose received, which in turn depends on the exposure time. For example, a high heat flux may be tolerated for a small period of time, whereas a lower heat flux may result in death if sustained for a long period of time. The time factor is taken into account by selecting the threshold value corresponding to a reasonable exposure time. The latter is selected on the basis of the hazard duration and the potential for escape. Details are given in Appendix E.

It is also noted that fatality thresholds are not applicable to vapour cloud fires for indoor exposure. This is because vapour cloud fires burn for very short periods of time and secondary ignition of objects within the fire zone is very unlikely. It is therefore assumed that vapour cloud fires do not represent a hazard for indoor exposure.

Number of Fatalities

8.3.3 Hazard Models

The area bound by the hazard threshold contours defined in Section 8.3.2 can be defined for each hazard type based on appropriate hazard intensity characterization models. The specific equations associated with the models adopted in this project, and the simplifying assumptions associated with their use, are described in detail in Appendix C. The following serves as a brief overview of the models used.

8.3.3.1 Jet Fire

The hazard intensity associated with a jet fire, I_{JF} , is the heat flux associated with the radiant heat source which is assumed to be located at the effective centre of the flame. The jet fire heat intensity at a given location (x,y) is given by

$$I_{JF}(x, y) = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, r_{xy}, x_0, y_0, \text{product data}) \quad [8.9]$$

where \dot{m}_{RG} is the mass flow rate associated with the gas (or vapour) fraction of released product, r_{xy} is the radius from the effective flame centre to the point of interest and x_0, y_0 are the coordinates of the horizontal projection of the flame centre relative to the point of release. The location of the horizontal projection of the flame centre is given by

$$x_o, y_o = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, d_h, u_a, \theta_r, \text{product properties}) \quad [8.10]$$

where d_h is the effective hole diameter, u_a is the wind speed, and θ_r is the wind direction relative to the bearing angle of the pipeline. (See also Appendix C, Section 5.0.)

8.3.3.2 Pool Fire

The hazard intensity associated with a pool fire, I_{PF} , is the heat flux associated with the radiant heat source which is assumed to be distributed over the area of the burning pool, the shape of which is approximated by a circle. The pool fire heat intensity at a given location is given by

$$I_{PF}(x, y) = f(\dot{m}_{RL}, r_{xy}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.11]$$

where \dot{m}_{RL} is the mass flow rate associated with the liquid fraction of released product and r_{xy} is the radius from the centre of the burning pool, which is assumed to be centred on the point of release, to the point of interest. (See also Appendix C, Section 4.0 and 6.0.)

Number of Fatalities

8.3.3.3 Vapour Cloud Explosion

The hazard intensity associated with a vapour cloud explosion, I_{VCE} , is the overpressure associated with the propagating blast wave. The explosion induced overpressure at a given location is given by

$$I_{VCE}(x, y) = f(M_c, r_{xy}, x_1, y_1, \text{product data}) \quad [8.12]$$

where M_c is the total mass of the flammable portion of the gas or vapour cloud bound by the vapour concentration associated with the lower flammability limit, r_{xy} is the radius from the effective centre of the blast to the point of interest and x_1, y_1 are the coordinates of the horizontal projection of the blast centre relative to the point of release. The location of the horizontal projection of the blast centre is given by

$$x_1, y_1 = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_v, S_{class}, u_a, \theta_r, C_{LFL}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.13]$$

where \dot{m}_{RG} is the mass release rate of the gas fraction, \dot{m}_v is the evaporation rate from the liquid pool, C_{LFL} is the lower flammability limit, S_{class} is the atmospheric stability class and u_a is the mean wind speed. (See also Appendix C, Sections 7, 8, and 10.)

8.3.3.4 Vapour Cloud Fire

The hazard associated with a vapour cloud fire is direct exposure to the burning cloud of gas or vapour. The extent of the burning area is bound by the vapour concentration contour associated with the lower flammability limit of the product involved. The vapour concentration contour associated with C_{LFL} is given by

$$C_{C_{LFL}}(x, y) = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_v, S_{class}, u_a, x_1, y_1, C_{LFL}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.14]$$

where x_1, y_1 are the co-ordinates of the horizontal projection of the centre of the flammable vapour cloud relative to the release point which is given by Equation [8.13]. (See also Appendix C, Sections 7, 8, and 9.)

8.3.3.5 Asphyxiating Cloud

The hazard associated with a toxic or asphyxiating cloud is associated with oxygen deprivation. The extent of the hazard area is bound by the vapour concentration contour associated with the vapour concentration threshold (C_{TVC}) of the product involved. The vapour concentration contour associated with C_{TVC} is given by

Number of Fatalities

$$C_{C_{TVC}}(x, y) = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_V, S_{class}, u_a, x_2, y_2, C_{TVC}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.15]$$

where x_2, y_2 are the co-ordinates of the horizontal projection of the centre of the asphyxiating vapour cloud relative to the release point which is given by

$$x_2, y_2 = f(\dot{m}_{RG}, \dot{m}_V, S_{class}, u_a, \theta_r, C_{TVC}, \text{product data}) \quad [8.16]$$

(see also Appendix C, Sections 7, and 8.)

8.3.4 Population and Exposure Time Estimates

For distributed populations, the population density is dependent on the type of land usage associated with the area adjacent to the pipeline right-of-way. Land use is typically divided into three major categories: industrial, urban and rural. In the context of this project, to allow for further refinement of the estimates of the number of fatalities, the property damage costs (see Section 11), and the environmental impact of liquid product spills (see Section 9), the urban and rural land use categories were further sub-divided into the following categories: commercial, urban residential, rural residential, agricultural, parkland, and remote.

A literature survey was then conducted to identify reference population densities for the various land use categories from which population density range estimates were developed. Based on the ranges developed from the reference densities, representative population densities were established for each land use category. The population density ranges and the reference densities selected are given in Table 8.2 for each of the land use categories identified earlier in this section. The basis for these values is given in Appendix F.

For concentrated populations associated with isolated structures, the number of people involved is dependent upon the type, size and usage of the structure. In the context of this project, it is assumed that occupancy levels for isolated structures will be established on a case by case basis.

Daily exposure time is defined as the length of time per day spent by the average person at the location in question in either an exposed (outdoor) location or sheltered (indoor) location. For residential areas, this is the time spent by residents in and around their homes. For industrial areas, it represents the time spent by workers in and around the workplace. Note that exposure time is not equal to the time that a certain building is occupied, but rather the time that a *given* person spends at the place. For example, if an industrial facility is operated 24 hours a day on three shifts of 8 hours each, the exposure time for each individual would be only 8 hours per day.

Representative indoor vs. outdoor exposure times for distributed populations associated with different land use categories are summarized in Table 8.3. The tabulated exposure time estimates for urban and rural areas are based on values developed by the UK Health and Safety Executive and quoted by Fearnough (1985). For industrial areas, the time is based on 1750 working

Number of Fatalities

hours per year. The outdoor time in industrial areas is an estimate made by C-FER to account for time spent in parking lots, working outdoor and being outdoors on breaks. Note that the exposure time ratio t in Equation [8.6] is calculated by dividing the exposure times given in Table 8.3 by 24 hours.

For people associated with isolated structures, appropriate exposure time estimates should be established on a case by case basis using the time estimates given in Table 8.3 for guidance.

8.4 Individual Risk Calculation

8.4.1 Introduction

In this work, the attribute representing life safety was selected as the number of fatalities in a given incident, and this parameter is used to calculate the overall utility associated with the pipeline (see Section 13.0). Another parameter that is related to life safety is the *individual risk*. This is defined as the annual probability of death due to possible failure of the pipeline for any individual living or working near the pipeline. This parameter is commonly used to set criteria defining acceptable risk levels because it expresses risk in a manner similar to the way other common risks are defined (*e.g.*, annual risk of dying in a car accident per person). In addition, individual risk estimates are required at the value node to implement the constrained cost optimization criterion.

In the context of the influence diagram developed herein, individual risk is essentially a separate node hidden under the number of fatalities node. Figure 8.6 shows how this node relates to other nodes in the detailed influence diagram. It is noted that there are some differences regarding the predecessor nodes for individual risk and for the number of fatalities. The first difference is that wind direction is a predecessor of individual risk, but not of the number of fatalities. The number of fatalities is independent of the wind direction because, as shown in Section 8.2, it depends only on the total area within a certain hazard contour and the population density. Since the population density is assumed to be constant in the whole area of interest, and since wind direction affects only the location of the hazard area but not its size, the number of fatalities is independent of wind direction. Individual risk on the other hand, depends on the wind direction because it is calculated at a given location, and the probability of the hazard reaching that location is dependent on the wind direction. For example, if West winds are more frequent than East winds at a given location, the risk East of the hazard source will be higher than the risk West of the source.

Another difference is that failure section and failure location are not predecessors to the individual risk node. This is because influence diagram nodes represent random parameters. Individual risk is calculated at a specific location and therefore the location is not random. Location and failure section are, in this case, treated as deterministic parameters defined at the

Number of Fatalities

individual risk node. The random parameters representing failure location and section are therefore not required as predecessors.

8.4.2 Calculation of Individual Risk

Individual risk at a given location is calculated as the product of the annual probability of an incident for which the hazard zone extends to the location of interest, multiplied by the probability that the individual living at that location is present. Calculation of the probability of an incident affecting the location of interest is illustrated in Figure 8.7, which shows the hazard zone for a given release scenario characterized by a specific set of parameters such as the release rate, weather conditions and pipeline characteristics. Note that the figure is based on a circular hazard zone, but the same concept is applicable to non-circular (*e.g.*, elliptical) hazard zones as well. Note also that the hazard zone is not centred on the failure location because of the effects of wind. Figure 8.7 shows that for the hazard zone to include the location of interest (point x), the failure must occur within a certain length along the pipeline. This length is called the interaction length for point x , and is denoted l_x . Figure 8.7 illustrates that the interaction length is equal to the secant of the hazard zone area passing through point x and parallel to the pipeline.

The annual probability of an incident affecting point x , is therefore equal to the probability of a failure occurring on the interaction length l_x . This is given by λl_x , where λ is the failure rate per km per year. The individual risk, R , is then calculated by multiplying this probability by the ratio (t) of time spent by the person at location x .

$$R = t \lambda l_x \quad [8.17]$$

Equation [8.17] gives the individual risk for one hazard contour within which the probability of death is 100%. As mentioned in Section, 8.2, the hazard zone in this project is defined by two hazard contours: an upper limit and a lower limit tolerance threshold, with a chance of death of 100% within the upper limit contour and 50% between the two contours. Also, distinction between outdoor and indoor exposure is needed here for the same reasons mentioned in connection with calculating the number of fatalities in Section 8.2. Considering these factors, a similar procedure to that explained in Section 8.2 shows that, Equation [8.17] becomes:

$$R = 0.5 \lambda [t_i (l_{x0} + l_{x1})_i + t_o (l_{x0} + l_{x1})_o] \quad [8.18]$$

where all the parameters are as defined before, with the subscripts i and o denoting indoor and outdoor exposure.

Equation [8.18] gives the individual risk at a given location for a specific set of input parameters represented by all predecessor nodes shown in Figure 8.6 (*e.g.*, release volume, ambient temperature, atmospheric stability, wind direction, product, release rate, hole size and hazard type), all of which are potentially random parameters. The final individual risk can be calculated as the sum of the individual risks associated with specific combinations of these parameters, each

Number of Fatalities

weighted by the probability of the combination occurring. This process is a probability integral which is essentially identical to solving the influence diagram with individual risk as the final node (see Nessim and Hong 1995). Therefore, individual risk can be calculated directly from the diagram.

It is often desirable to define an individual risk curve, which plots the individual risk as a function of distance from the pipeline. This can be achieved by repeating the calculation at different distances from the pipeline and plotting the results. An illustration of an individual risk curve is shown in Figure 8.8.

10.0 REPAIR AND INTERRUPTION COSTS

10.1 Overview

The Repair and Interruption Cost node group (group 8) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 10.1. This node group involves parameters that represent the annual maintenance and inspection costs associated with integrity maintenance programs, the direct costs associated with pipeline repair following leak or rupture type failure, and the direct costs associated with the pipeline being out of service following failure. Because the service interruption cost is highly dependent upon the duration of the interruption period, the node group also includes a parameter that reflects service interruption time. The individual parameters associated with the Repair and Maintenance Cost node group, as identified by the shaded nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram shown in Figure 10.2, are discussed in the following sections.

10.2 Maintenance Cost

The Maintenance Cost node (basic node 8.1) and its direct predecessor node are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 10.2. The specific node parameter is the annual cost of inspection and maintenance programs directed at maintaining pipeline integrity, c_{main} . The predecessor node arrow indicates that Maintenance Cost is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor node which is Choices. The Maintenance Cost node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all inspection and maintenance options identified at the Choices node. The node parameter is defined, for each choice, by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the annual maintenance cost.

The information required to define the node parameter is highly pipeline specific. The probability distribution of annual inspection and maintenance costs for each candidate integrity maintenance program identified at the Choices node should therefore be established for a given pipeline based on operating company experience and/or budget price estimates provided by contractors that provide pipeline inspection and maintenance services.

10.3 Repair Cost

The Repair Cost node (basic node 8.2) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 10.2. The specific node parameter is the cost of repair associated with pipeline failure, c_{rpr} . The predecessor node arrows indicate that Repair Cost is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor nodes which include Pipe

Repair and Interruption Costs

Performance and Failure Section. The Repair Cost node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible combinations of the performance states involving failure (*i.e.*, small leak, large leak, and rupture) and for selected combinations of the pipeline system attributes associated with each section which are known to have a significant effect on repair cost. In the context of this project the node parameter is defined for each combination by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the expected repair cost that can take any value within a defined range.

A literature review was carried out to identify specific pipeline system and right-of-way attributes that can have a potentially significant effect on the costs associated with pipeline repair. The relevant system attributes identified include:

- pipeline diameter;
- pipeline accessibility;
- terrain conditions; and
- crossings.

In the context of this project pipeline diameter will be associated with one of three diameter ranges:

- small diameter (less than 203.2 mm);
- medium diameter (203.2 to 206.4 mm); and
- large diameter (greater than 406.4 mm).

Pipeline accessibility is defined by two discrete choices:

- easy access; and
- difficult access.

where sites with easy access are assumed to involve proximity to a service centre and/or ease of equipment access, and sites with difficult access are assumed to involve remoteness from a service centre and/or difficulty with equipment access.

Terrain conditions and crossings are combined into a single composite attribute (see Crossings/Special Terrain attribute in Table 4.9) that is defined by nine discrete choices:

- typical cross-country conditions;
- bog or muskeg;
- marsh or swamp;
- lake;
- uncased roadway or railway crossing;
- cased roadway or railway crossing;

Repair and Interruption Costs

- unprotected river or stream crossing;
- protected river or stream crossing; and
- aerial crossing.

In addition, it is assumed that pipeline failure modes can be divided into two separate categories: small leaks and large leaks or ruptures. The distinction being made on the basis that a small leak can typically be repaired using a full encirclement sleeve whereas a large leak or a rupture will require a cut-out replacement.

For each diameter range, the other attributes define a matrix of 36 possible attribute combinations, each of which is potentially associated with a different repair cost. The repair cost matrix is shown in Table 10.1.

Because the repair costs that define the cost attribute matrix are dependent upon factors that are considered both operator and pipeline system specific, it is assumed that the repair cost information necessary to define the matrix for each line diameter range will best be defined by the operating company on the basis of in-house historical data.

10.4 Interruption Time

The Interruption Time node (basic node 8.3) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 10.2. The specific node parameter is the length of time during which service is interrupted in the event of pipeline failure, t_{int} . The predecessor node arrows indicate that Interruption Time is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor nodes which include Pipe Performance and Failure Section. The Interruption Time node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible combinations of the pipe performance states involving failure (*i.e.*, small leak, large leak and rupture) and for selected combinations of the pipeline system attributes associated with each section which are known to have a significant effect on service interruption time. In the context of this project the node parameter is defined for each combination by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the service interruption time that can take any value within a defined range.

It is assumed that interruption time will be proportional to the level of effort and hence cost associated with pipeline repair. It follows then that the pipeline system attributes that affect repair cost can also be assumed to affect interruption time. The system attribute matrix developed for repair cost is therefore assumed to be directly applicable to service interruption time. The corresponding interruption time matrix for each pipeline diameter range (see Section 10.3) is shown in Table 10.2.

It is noted that in the context of service interruption time, as opposed to repair cost, the distinction between small leaks and large leaks or ruptures is based on the assumption that small leaks will involve only partial service interruption corresponding to a pipeline pressure drop

Repair and Interruption Costs

during sleeve installation, whereas large leaks and ruptures will involve complete interruption of service while the cut-out replacement is performed.

As for repair cost, because the values that define the time attribute matrix are dependent upon both operator and location specific factors, it is assumed that the interruption time information necessary to define the matrix for each line diameter range will best be defined by the operating company on the basis of in-house historical data.

10.5 Interruption Cost

The Interruption Cost node (basic node 8.4) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 10.2. The specific node parameter is the direct cost associated with service interruption caused by pipeline failure, c_{int} . The predecessor node arrows indicate that Interruption Cost is a functional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes which include: Product, Failure Section, Pipe Performance and Interruption Time.

In the context of this project it is assumed that if the volume of product delivered through a pipeline in a given month is greater than or equal to an agreed upon portion of the volume nominated or tendered by the supplier (*i.e.*, if $V_d \geq \lambda_{BAT} V_n$, where: V_d is the delivered volume, V_n is the nominated volume, and λ_{BAT} is the billing abatement threshold) then the pipeline company will not be penalized for a delivery shortfall and the service interruption cost associated with the failure incident causing the shortfall will be zero. If, however, the delivered volume falls below the agreed upon portion of the nominated volume (*i.e.*, if $V_d < \lambda_{BAT} V_n$) then it is assumed that the operating company will be penalized such that the effective cost of service interruption associated with line failure is given by

$$c_{int} = (V_n - V_d) u_{trans} \quad [10.1]$$

where u_{trans} is the unit cost to the supplier of product transportation.

The volume of product nominated or tendered by the supplier in a given month is assumed to be given by

$$V_n = \frac{\dot{m}_o}{\rho_s} t_{mth} \quad [10.2]$$

where \dot{m}_o is the product mass flow rate, ρ_s is the product density under standard conditions, and t_{mth} is the time duration of an average month.

Repair and Interruption Costs

Assuming that following line failure and subsequent repair a pipeline company will operate the line at capacity in an effort to make up for lost throughput, the volume of product delivered in a month during which line failure occurs is given by

$$V_d = V_n t_{bef}^* + V_f t_{int}^* + V_c t_{aft}^* \quad [10.3]$$

where t_{bef}^* is the time prior to line failure and t_{int}^* is the duration of service interruption caused by line failure (both expressed as a fraction of the duration of an average month), and t_{aft}^* is the time remaining in a month following line repair which is given by

$$t_{aft}^* = 1 - t_{bef}^* - t_{int}^* . \quad [10.4]$$

The volume of product that can be delivered in a month with the line operating at capacity, V_c , is given by

$$V_c = \frac{V_n}{f_{cap}} \quad [10.5]$$

where f_{cap} is the volume capacity fraction, and the volume delivered in a month by the line in a 'failed' condition, V_f , is given by

$$V_f = (1 - r_{flow}) V_n ; \quad [10.6]$$

where r_{flow} is the throughput reduction during the service interruption period caused by line failure (expressed as a fraction of the normal product flow rate).

If it is assumed that line failure is equally likely to occur at any time during a given month, it can be shown that, on average

$$t_{bef}^* = t_{aft}^* = \frac{1 - t_{int}^*}{2} . \quad [10.7]$$

Substituting Equations [10.4, 10.5, 10.6, and 10.7] into Equation [10.3] gives

$$V_d = \frac{\dot{m}_o}{2 \rho_S} t_{mth} \left\{ \left[1 + (1 - 2r_{flow}) t_{int}^* \right] + \frac{1}{f_{cap}} [1 - t_{int}^*] \right\} \quad [10.8]$$

The service interruption cost associated with line failure can therefore be calculated using Equations [10.1, 10.2, and 10.8]. The parameters involved are largely operator and pipeline segment specific with the exception of the throughput reduction factor, r_{flow} , which can be defined in general terms as follows:

Repair and Interruption Costs

- for failures involving small leaks, which can likely be rectified using a repair sleeve, the throughput reduction during the interruption period can be assumed to be on the order of 0.2 which reflects the standard industry practice of reducing operating pressures by 20% during line repair operations; and
- for failures involving large leaks and ruptures, which will require cut-out repair, it is reasonable to assume that product flow will not be possible or will be prevented by line shut-down until repairs are made in which case the throughput reduction during the interruption period will be 1.0.

Release and Damage Costs

11.5 Cost of Property Damage

11.5.1 Introduction

Figure 11.2 shows the node representing cost of property damage and its relationship to other influence diagram nodes. This is a functional node in which the cost of property damage is calculated from such parameters as the product (and its characteristics), the failure location, the ambient temperature and wind conditions, and the release rate and release volume. The node has the same direct predecessors as the node representing the number of fatalities, and uses a similar approach to calculate the node parameter. It uses release models to estimate the real extent of a hazard or spill, and combines this with unit costs of damaged property and land to calculate the total cost of damage.

In calculating the cost of damage different damage scenarios are considered, namely fires, explosions and spills. Fires and explosions are possible for all product types, whereas spills are only relevant for LVP liquids. The methods used to calculate the cost of property damage are described in Sections 11.5.2 and 11.5.3.

11.5.2 Assumptions and Basic Approach

For a given hazard scenario, the total property damage cost is the sum of two components:

1. The cost of replacing damaged buildings and their contents.
2. The cost of site restoration. This relates to land around buildings in developed areas, agricultural land, parks and undeveloped land. The damage costs in this case covers immediate clean up and remediation for all lands, as well as replacement of landscaping for developed land.

The type of damage that could occur depends on the product released. For gas or HVP liquids there are no spills associated with the release. Damage caused by these products therefore results only from fires or explosions, which can damage both buildings and land. Land damage in this case corresponds to loss of vegetation, forests or landscaping. The costs associated with this are the costs of replacing landscaping or re-seeding forests.

LVP products result in a liquid release that could evaporate and/or ignite, causing a subsequent fire or explosion. If the spill does not ignite, no damage to buildings will occur. Only damage to the soil will occur due to seepage of the spill into the ground. The costs associated with this damage are the costs of clean up and remediation of affected land. If the spill ignites, damage to buildings and land will occur due to the fire as in the case of gas and HVP products. In addition, seepage of the liquid into the ground could occur before or during the fire, causing damage of the

Release and Damage Costs

soil as in the case of unignited spills. It is therefore assumed that if an LVP spill ignites the costs of land damage will be the sum of remediation of the site and replacing landscaping or forests.

11.5.2.1 Distributed Property Damage Estimates

For a given hazard scenario (fire, explosion or spill), the total cost of damage to distributed property is calculated as follows:

$$c_{dmg} = \sum c_u \times g_c \times A \quad [11.3]$$

where Σ indicates a summation of the costs for damage associated with each type of property, namely buildings and their contents, and land; and the symbols in the equation are defined as follows:

c_u is the cost of restoration per unit area;

g_c is the effective ground coverage defined as the ratio between the total area of the property type considered as a ratio of the total ground area. In the case of buildings for example, this would be the total floor area (total of all stories in multi-story developments) divided by the total ground area; and

A is the total ground area for which property will be damaged by the hazard.

In order to implement Equation [11.3] the values of c_u , g_c and A must be defined for different types of hazard and different types of land use that occur around pipelines. These parameters are addressed in Sections 11.5.3 to 11.5.4.

11.5.2.2 Concentrated Property Damage Estimates

For property concentrated at a specific location (*i.e.*, for isolated structures located near a pipeline), the damage resulting from product release is a function of the hazard type and intensity, the distance from the property to the release source, and the hazard tolerance threshold of the property. As for distributed property, this is directly analogous to the calculation of the number of fatalities for concentrated populations (see Section 8.2.2). Based on the same set of assumptions, the total cost of damage for an isolated structure at offset distance x , c_{str_x} , for a given hazard scenario can be calculated as follows:

$$c_{str_x} = C_{str_x} \frac{l_x}{L} \quad [11.4]$$

where C_{str_x} is the total cost of damage to the isolated structure, l_x is the interaction length for point x , and L is the length of pipeline along which an incident could occur.

Release and Damage Costs

To implement Equation [11.4] l_x must be defined for each hazard type and C_{str} must be defined for each isolated structure. These parameters are addressed in Sections 11.5.3 and 11.5.4.

11.5.3 Calculation of Hazard Area and Interaction Length

The ground area affected by a given hazard (A in Equation [11.3]) is calculated using the release models discussed in Appendix C. The hazards considered include thermal radiation from jet or pool fires, vapour cloud fires, vapour cloud explosions and spills. The hazard event tree used to determine the relative likelihood at hazard occurrence is shown in Figure 11.3. It is noted that asphyxiation which was considered a hazard to human life does not pose a risk of property damage and is therefore not considered here.

The approach used to define the extent of damage due to fires and explosions is similar to that used for calculating the number of fatalities (see Section 8.2 and Figure 8.2). Two hazard intensity thresholds are defined: an upper bound threshold defining the hazard intensity above which all property is destroyed; and a lower bound threshold below which no damage occurs. Between the two thresholds the probability of damage is assumed to vary linearly between 1 and 0. Based on a similar analysis to that described in Section 8.2, it can be shown that the equivalent area A based on these assumptions is given by:

$$A = 0.5(A_1 + A_0) \quad [11.5]$$

where A_1 is the total area within the upper bound threshold and A_0 is the total area within the lower bound threshold.

Similarly, it can be shown that the equivalent interaction length (l_x in Equation [11.4]) is given by:

$$l_x = 0.5(l_{x0} + l_{x1}) \quad [11.6]$$

where l_{x0} is the interaction length associated with hazard area A_0 and l_{x1} is the interaction length associated with A_1 .

The upper and lower bound thresholds used for fires and explosions are given in Table 11.3. The assumptions and justifications behind these values are discussed in Appendix E. Fire damage thresholds for buildings are based on the heat intensity that causes wood to ignite. The lower bound threshold for building damage due to explosions is based on the pressure that causes breakage of glass and the upper bound threshold on the pressure that causes total destruction of houses. For damage to land the thresholds for igniting vegetation and trees are assumed to be the same as those for people in outdoor locations.

For LVP liquid spills, which are assumed to cause damage to distributed property only, the damaged area is equal to the spill size. The spill size for this purpose is calculated as the release

Release and Damage Costs

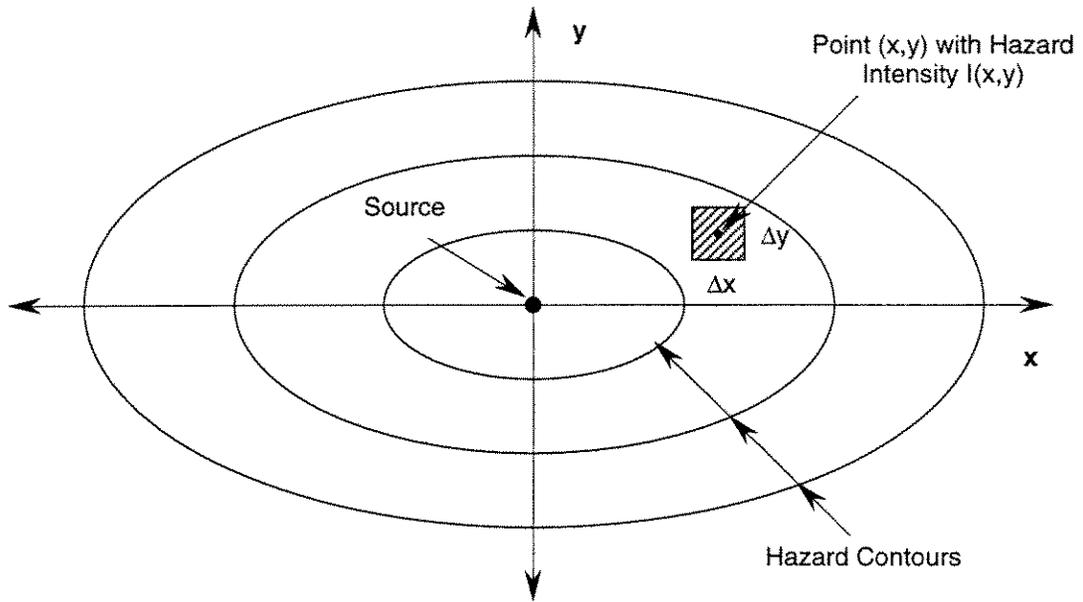
volume divided by an assumed average pool depth of 1 cm. A similar value of pool depth was used by other researchers in the past (*e.g.*, Ramsay and Hilbert 1994). The release volume is calculated using the method described in Section 6.3.

11.5.4 Unit Costs and Effective Ground Coverage

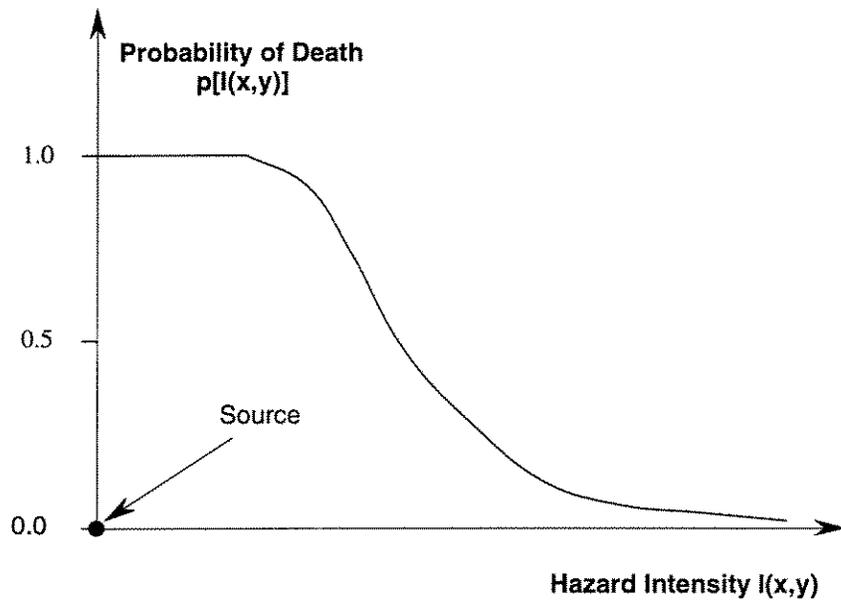
For distributed property, unit damage costs and effective ground coverage, as a function of land use type are given in Table 11.4. The following comments are relevant to the values in the table:

- In industrial, commercial and urban residential areas the ground coverage under the site restoration category corresponds to landscaped areas. The total ground coverage for buildings and landscaped area does not add up to 100%. The remainder consists of roads and parking lots that are assumed not to be affected by a release.
- The value of building contents is given as a percentage of the unit cost of the building. This cost is added to the building unit cost to get the total cost of damaging the building and its content. For example, the unit cost of damage to a building and its contents in a residential area is $\$700 \times (1 + 75/100)$ per m².
- For developed land (landscaped or parkland), the costs of site restoration are assumed to be the same for a liquid spill, fire or blast. This is based on the assumption that the land will be immediately restored to its original state. For undeveloped or agricultural land, the cost of fire or blast is much lower than the cost of a liquid spill because the former involves only re-planting costs, whereas the latter involves removal of contaminated soil.

For concentrated property associated with isolated structures it is assumed that total damage costs will be established on a case by case basis.



a) Hazard contours



b) Probability of death as a function of hazard intensity

Figure 8.3 Illustration of the calculation of the Number of Fatalities

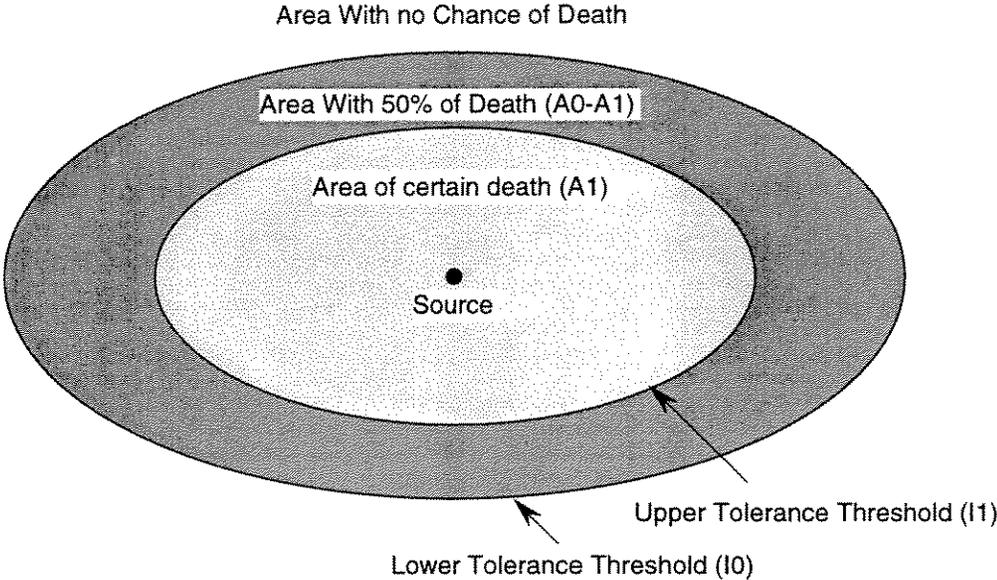


Figure 8.4 Area model used in calculating the Number of Fatalities

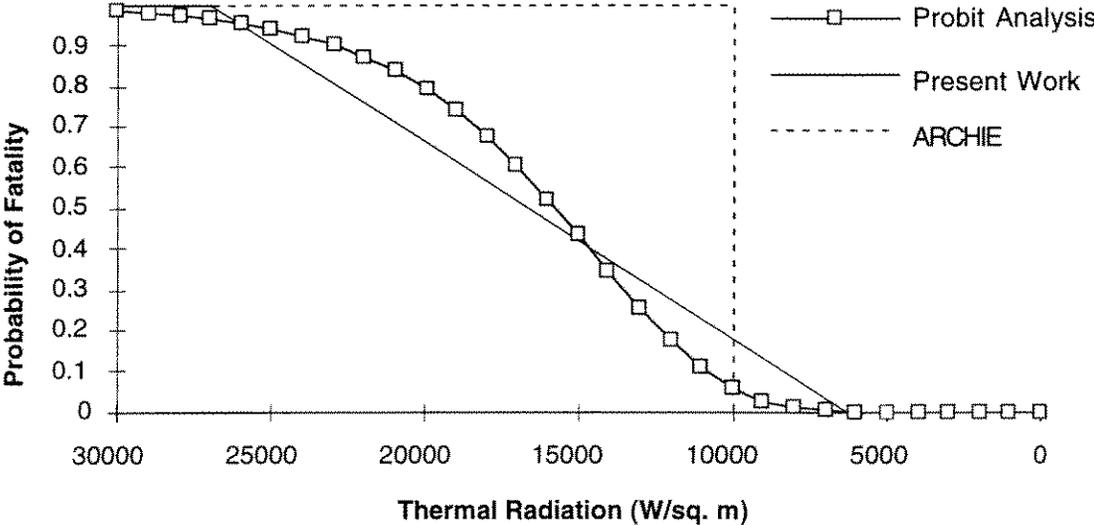


Figure 8.5 Illustration of different methods for calculating the probability of death as a function of the hazard intensity

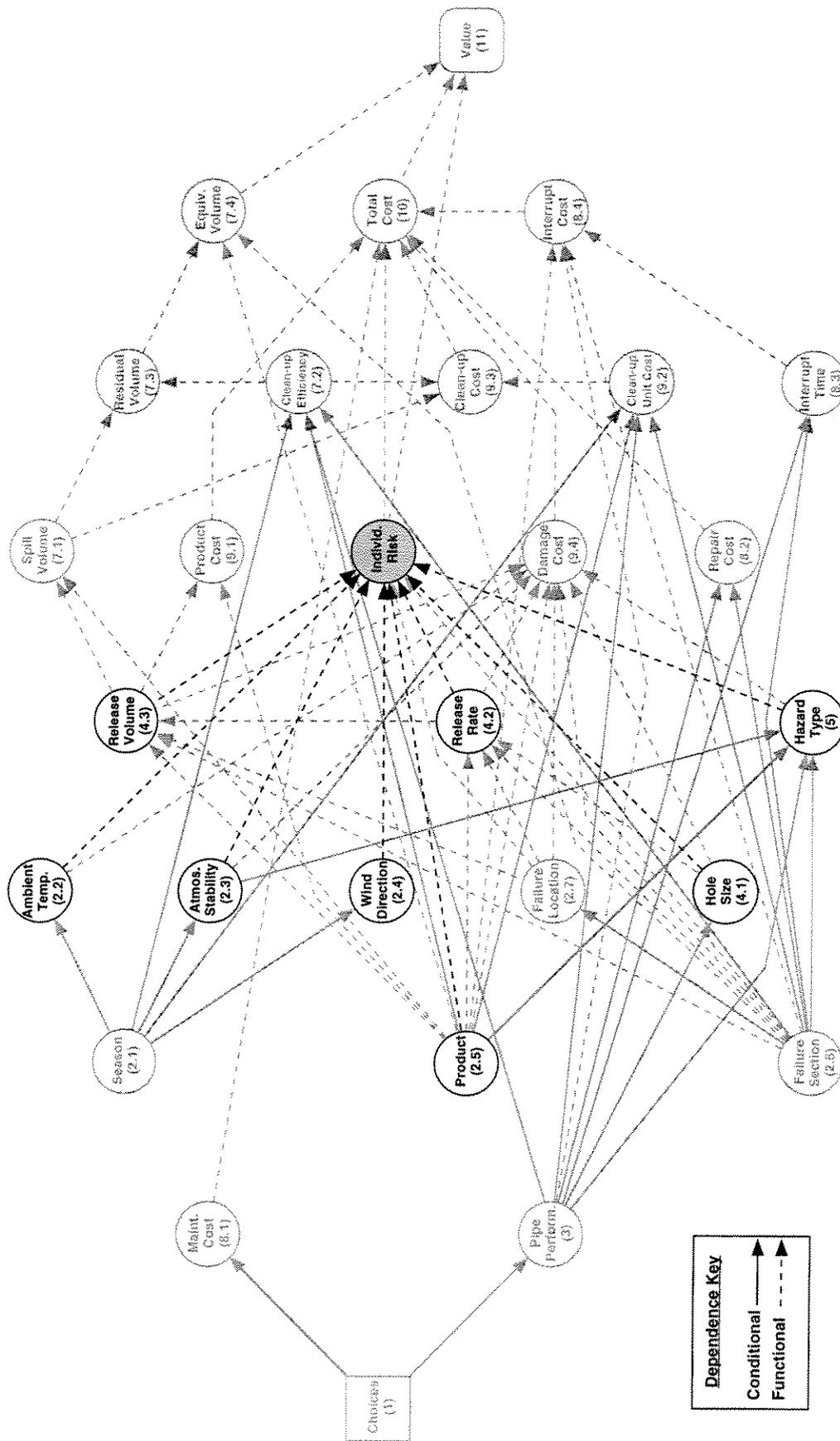


Figure 8.6 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Individual Risk node (within Fatalities node) and associated immediate predecessor nodes

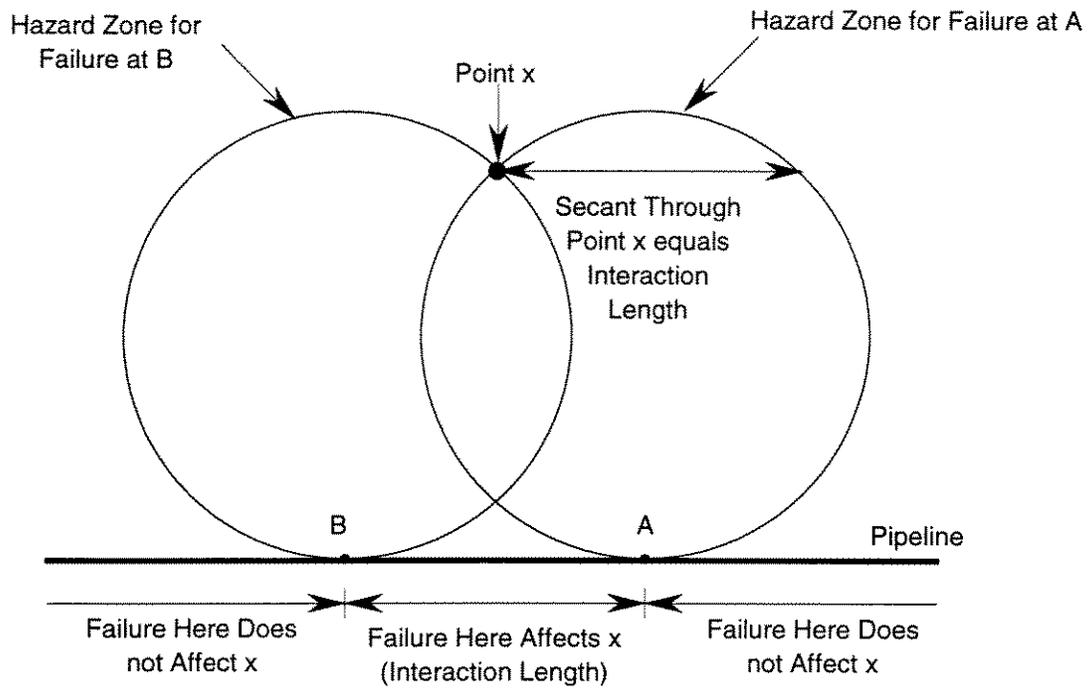


Figure 8.7 Illustration of the calculation of interaction length

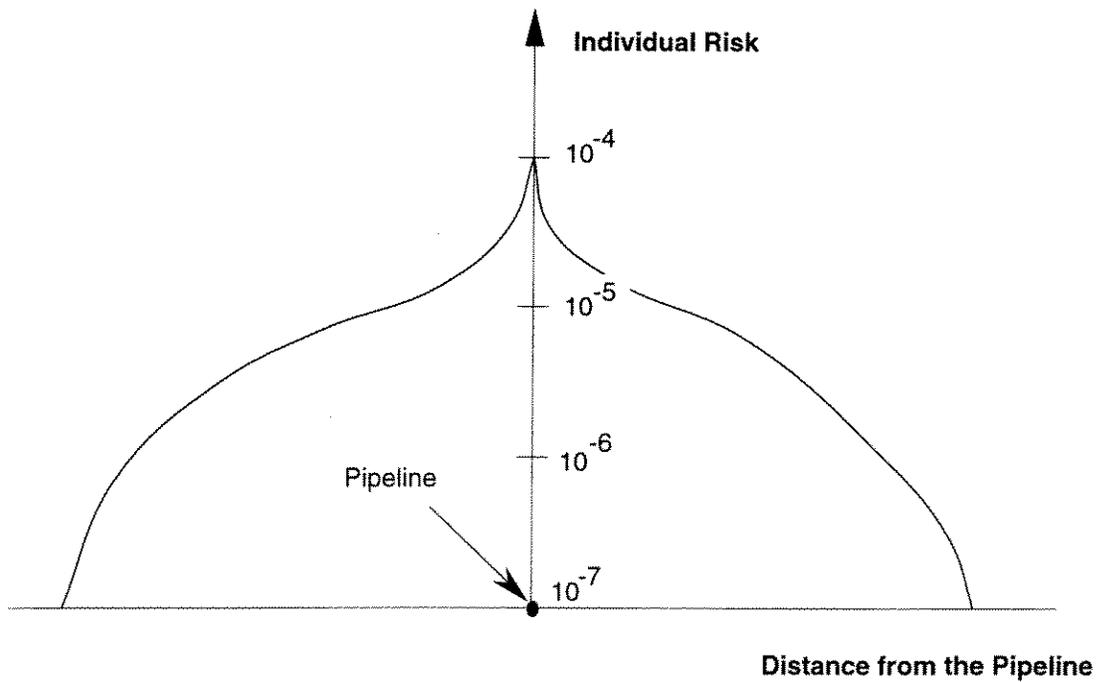


Figure 8.8 Individual risk curve

Acute Hazard	Exposure	Parameter	Units	Lower Bound Tolerance Threshold	Upper Bound Tolerance Threshold
jet / pool fire	outdoor	heat Intensity	kW/m ²	6.3	27
jet / pool fire	indoor	heat Intensity	kW/m ²	15.7	27
asphyxiating vapour cloud	outdoor or indoor	volume concentration	ratio	0.306	0.713
vapour cloud fire	outdoor	fraction of C _{LF} L ⁽¹⁾		0.5	1.0
vapour cloud fire	indoor	fraction of C _{LF} L ⁽¹⁾		N/A	N/A
vapour cloud explosion	outdoor	blast pressure	kPa	61.4	134.0
vapour cloud explosion	indoor	blast pressure	kPa	15.9	69.0

(1) Lower flammability limit of product

Table 8.1 Lower and upper bound fatality thresholds for acute release hazards

Land Use Category		Population Density (people per hectare*)	
Major Use Category	Sub-Categories	Typical Range	Representative Value
Industrial	Industrial	2 to 50	5
Urban	Commercial	10 to 50	25
	Urban Residential	10 to 50	50
Rural	Rural Residential	0.1 to 5	0.5
	Agricultural	0.01	0.01
	Parkland	0.01 to 50	none (highly variable)
	Parkland - forested	0.01 to 50	none (highly variable)
	Remote	0	0
	Remote - forested	0	0

* 1 hectare = 100 m x 100 m = 10,000 m²

Table 8.2 Population densities associated with land use categories

Average daily hours of exposure	Area type	
	Urban or rural area	Industrial area
Indoor hours	12.2	4.8
Outdoor hours	3.6	0.5

Table 8.3 Number of hours of exposure by land use classification

9.0 SPILL CHARACTERISTICS

9.1 Overview

The Spill Characteristics node group (group 7) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 9.1. This node group involves parameters that are associated with released product volumes that constitute a liquid spill and the potential long-term impact on human health and the environment of that portion of the liquid spill volume that is not removed from the spill site during initial clean-up operations. The individual parameters associated with the Spill Characteristics node group, as identified by the shaded nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram shown in Figure 9.2, are discussed in the following sections.

9.2 Spill Volume

The Spill Volume node (basic node 7.1) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 9.2. The Spill Volume node parameter, V_S , is the total volume of Low Vapour Pressure (LVP) liquid product released at the time of line failure. The predecessor node arrows indicate that Spill Volume is a functional node. The node parameter is therefore calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes which include Product and Release Volume.

The total spill volume is given by the equation

$$V_S = \beta_S V_R \quad [9.1]$$

where V_R is the total release volume and β_S is a product state factor which is equal to zero, if the product is a gas or a High Vapour Pressure (HVP) volatile liquid product that will rapidly boil off upon release (*e.g.*, methane, ethanes, propanes and butanes) , or 1 if it is an LVP non-volatile liquid product that will remain in the environment as liquid for a significant period of time following release (*e.g.*, condensate or pentanes, gasolines, kerosenes, gas oils, and crude oils). The parameter V_R is calculated at the Release Volume node and the product state factor (β_S) is calculated directly from the physical properties associated with the product in question.

Spill Characteristics

9.3 Clean-up Efficiency

9.3.1 Node Parameter

The Clean-up Efficiency node (basic node 7.2) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 9.2. The specific node parameter is κ_c , the efficiency of initial clean-up and basic site reclamation activities. The predecessor node arrows indicate that Clean-up Efficiency is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor nodes which include Pipe Performance, Product, Season and Failure Section.

The Clean-Up Efficiency node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all combinations of pipe performance states involving failure (*i.e.*, leak and rupture), for both summer and winter (*i.e.*, frozen and unfrozen) seasons, and for selected combinations of product and pipeline attributes which are considered to have a significant impact on the degree to which spilled product can be removed from the spill site. In the context of this project the node parameter is defined for each combination by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the expected clean-up efficiency (κ_c) that can take any value between zero and 1 with values near zero suggesting that very little of the spilled product is recovered during initial clean-up, and values near 1.0 suggesting that almost all of the spilled product is recovered from the spill site.

It is emphasized that the Clean-up Efficiency values defined at this node are intended to reflect the product recovery and/or removal potential associated with the various techniques currently available for spill containment and clean-up and for basic site reclamation operations that can be carried out in the near term. The type of operations considered in the development of the efficiency estimates include, for example: the use of absorbent pads and booms; skimming and vacuuming operations, possibly in conjunction with the use of recovery trenches or wells; and the excavation and disposal of contaminated soil and/or snow.

The clean-up efficiency estimates are not intended to reflect the product recovery and removal potential associated with long-term site remediation measures. It is assumed that the extent to which site remediation techniques are employed to further reduce the residual volume of spilled product will depend on spill site attributes that reflect the potential impact of hazardous liquid spills on human health and the surrounding environment. These issues are implicitly addressed in the calculation of the parameters associated with the Equivalent Volume node (basic node 7.4) and the Value node (basic node 11).

With the scope limited to initial clean-up and basic site reclamation activities, a literature review was carried out to identify specific product and pipeline right-of-way attributes that are considered to have a potentially significant impact on the efficiency of spill product recovery and removal. Relevant attributes identified in the review process include:

- product viscosity;

Spill Characteristics

- ground surface permeability for spills on land; and
- water flow characteristics for spills into water.

In the context of this project product viscosity is used to distinguish between light and heavy liquid products. Light products are assumed to include the lighter refined products such as gasoline and the middle distillates (*e.g.*, kerosene based products and gas oils) which spread quickly and easily penetrate permeable soils, whereas heavy products are assumed to include the heavier refined products and crude oils which tend to spread more slowly and in the short term generally do not penetrate as far as lighter products.

Ground surface permeability (as it affects ground based spills) and water flow characteristics (as they affect water based spills) are combined into a single composite attribute that is defined by eight discrete choices:

- ground of low permeability (*i.e.*, clayey soil or shale);
- ground of moderate permeability (*i.e.*, silt or glacial till);
- ground of high permeability (*i.e.*, clean sand or gravel);
- waterlogged ground masses (*i.e.*, bog or muskeg);
- water covered vegetation (*i.e.*, marsh or swamp);
- static water (*i.e.*, pond or lake);
- slow flowing water (*i.e.*, laminar river flow); and
- fast flowing water (*i.e.*, turbulent stream flow).

It is assumed that the effect of these ground and water characteristics on clean-up efficiency will be directly influenced by the season with frozen winter conditions reducing the effective permeability of the ground surface and providing a physical barrier that will affect the spreading and recovery of spills that occur either onto the surface or under the surface of frozen water.

In addition, it is assumed that pipeline failure modes can be divided into two separate categories: small leaks and large leaks or ruptures. The distinction is made on the basis that a small leak will typically involve subsurface release and spreading of liquid product whereas a large leak or a rupture will produce a crater providing for surface spreading of released product. Because all released products are lighter than water, all releases directly into water are modelled assuming surface release and spread (*i.e.*, subsurface release and spread is not a valid condition for spills in water).

The above product and ground/water attributes, when combined with the two distinct season and failure modes, define a matrix of 64 possible attribute combinations, each of which is potentially associated with a different set of viable clean-up methods and associated clean-up efficiencies. The resulting clean-up efficiency matrix is shown in Table 9.1.

To address the impact of variability in ground/water attributes in a direction perpendicular to that of the pipeline, the attribute set that defines clean-up efficiency should be specified for conditions

Spill Characteristics

along the pipeline right-of-way (by a Near Field Terrain attribute, see Table 2.9) and adjacent to the right-of-way (by a Far Field Terrain attribute, see Table 2.9). Where the Near Field and Far Field Terrain conditions differ, an effective clean-up efficiency estimate for the location in question should be determined by averaging the clean-up efficiency estimates associated with each attribute set.

9.3.2 Clean-up Efficiency Estimates

It is assumed that clean-up efficiency estimates can be developed for generic spill scenarios involving each of the product and spill site attributes identified in the efficiency matrix shown in Table 9.1 to a degree of accuracy that depends on the level of effort involved. As a first stage in the development of a realistic set of clean-up efficiency estimates, a subjective approach was adopted based on the judgement of experts in the environmental field. To this end representatives from the Calgary offices of the consulting engineering firms of O'Connor Associates Environmental Inc. and AGRA Earth & Environmental Limited were asked to provide subjective estimates of the likely range of clean-up efficiencies (*i.e.*, the 90% confidence interval on clean-up efficiency) associated with each spill scenario based on previous experience. The responses obtained from each consultant are summarized in Appendix G.

The efficiency range estimates provided by the environmental consultants were then averaged (see Appendix G) and the resulting average lower bound and average upper bound values for each case were taken to represent the 5 percentile and 95 percentile values of a Beta probability distribution. The Beta probability distribution type was chosen because it is a continuous distribution that can be constrained to values between 0 and 1 (representing efficiencies between 0 and 100%). The resulting Beta distribution parameters associated with each case are included in Table 9.1.

9.4 Residual Volume

The Residual Volume node (basic node 7.3) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 9.2. The specific node parameter, V_{res} , is the volume of non-volatile, LVP liquid product remaining after spill clean-up and basic site reclamation operations have been undertaken. The predecessor node arrows indicate that Residual Volume is a functional node meaning that the node parameter is calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes; Spill Volume and Clean-up Efficiency.

The residual spill volume is given by the equation

$$V_{res} = V_S (1 - \kappa_c) \quad [9.2]$$

Spill Characteristics

where V_S is the total spill volume and κ_c is a measure of the efficiency of spill clean-up operations. Both V_S and κ_c are available from previous node parameter calculations.

As noted previously, the efficiency factor represents the effectiveness of techniques that are currently available for spill containment, clean-up and basic site reclamation. It does not reflect the further reduction in residual spill volume that is associated with possible long-term site remediation measures. The Residual Volume node parameter, as calculated, therefore represents an upper bound estimate (with uncertainty) of the portion of the total spill volume that will have the potential to adversely impact long-term human health and the surrounding environment.

9.5 Equivalent Volume

9.5.1 Node Parameter

The Equivalent Volume node and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 9.2. The Equivalent Volume node parameter, V , is defined as the volume of *reference product*, spilled at a *reference site*, which has an environmental damage potential equivalent to that of a given residual volume of a given product spilled at a given site. The predecessor node arrows indicate that Equivalent Volume is a functional node meaning that the specific node parameter is calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes which include: Product, Failure Section, and Residual Volume.

The node parameter calculation model takes the residual spill volume, V_{res} , that is calculated at the Residual Volume node and converts it into an equivalent volume of a reference product spilled at a reference site by taking into account: 1) the toxicity of the spilled product relative to that of the reference product; and 2) the potential long-term human health impact and environmental damage potential associated with the spill site relative to that of the reference site. The model assumes that a reference product and reference spill site are defined by the decision-maker.

The concept of an equivalent spill volume is introduced as a means of normalizing the estimate of the environmental damage potential reflected by the residual spill volume node parameter, V_{res} , with respect to a common reference spill scenario. This approach provides the decision-maker with a consistent basis for the evaluation of environmental damage related consequences associated with pipeline failures that could occur at different locations and could involve different products.

Since implementation of the risk-based approach envisioned in this program, requires quantitative estimates of all of the consequences associated with pipeline failure, a quantitative approach to the assessment of potential environmental damage is necessary. However, the level of complexity associated with the current state of the art in quantitative environmental risk

Spill Characteristics

assessment as it applies to petroleum product spills, and the level of site specific information required to conduct such an analysis, suggests that a rigorous quantitative approach to the assessment of environmental damage potential is not feasible within the context of the current program. As an alternative, an approach has been developed to characterise the environmental damage potential of possible spill sites along the length of the pipeline based largely on a qualitative index scoring approach developed for the Canadian Council of Ministers of the Environment (CCME) for the ranking of contaminated sites. The site specific index scores are then subjectively re-scaled based on expert judgement to yield quantitative estimates of environmental damage potential.

9.5.2 Basis for an Equivalent Spill Volume

The residual spill volume normalizing approach that has been developed to estimate an equivalent spill volume is based on the following conceptual framework.

It is first assumed that, for a given spill scenario, a measure of the potential long-term impact on human health and the environment, E , is given by

$$E = f(V_{res}, T_x, P_{exp}, R_{env}) \quad [9.3]$$

where V_{res} is the residual spill volume, T_x is a measure of the toxicity of the spilled product, and P_{exp} and R_{env} are parameters that characterize the environmental exposure pathways and environmental damage receptors within proximity of the spill site, respectively. Product toxicity is defined as a measure of the level of acute or chronic (*i.e.*, short-term or long-term) hazard presented to human health and the environment by the contaminants present in the spilled product (excluding the acute hazards associated with fires, explosions and suffocation which are addressed elsewhere in the decision analysis model). The exposure pathways are defined as the routes that product contaminants can follow to reach environmental receptors and the receptors are the living organisms and resources that may be adversely affected by long-term exposure to the various product contaminants.

It is then assumed that for a given residual spill volume of a given product

$$E \propto f(P_{exp}, R_{env}) = g(I) \quad [9.4]$$

where I is a site specific exposure pathway and environmental damage receptor index and $g(\)$ is a function that transforms the pathway and receptor index, I , into a quantitative measure of the relative environmental damage potential associated with a unit volume of product spilled at the site.

Spill Characteristics

It is also assumed that for a given spill location the overall environmental damage potential is directly proportional to the residual spill volume and the toxicity of the spilled product. This implies that

$$E \propto V_{res} T_x \quad [9.5]$$

Based on the stated assumptions it follows that at a given spill site the potential human health impact and environmental damage is given by

$$E \propto V_{res} T_x g(I) \quad [9.6]$$

If an equivalent spill volume, V , is defined as the volume of a reference product, with toxicity index T_x , spilled at a reference site, with a pathway and receptor index I^* , having the same environmental damage potential as that associated with a spill characterized by V_{res} , T_x and I , then in accordance with Eqn. [9.6]

$$VT_x^* g(I^*) = V_{res} T_x g(I) \quad [9.7]$$

By rearranging Eqn. [9.7] the equivalent spill volume is given by

$$V = V_{res} \frac{g(I) T_x}{g(I^*) T_x^*} \quad [9.8]$$

Because the above equation for equivalent volume involves product toxicity and damage severity ratios, the toxicity index and damage severity estimate need only be defined in relative terms.

The following sections develop the basis for the evaluation of a relative spill site exposure pathway and receptor index I , a pathway/receptor index transformation function $g()$, and a relative product toxicity index T_x .

9.5.3 Spill Site Exposure Pathway and Receptor Index

As part of this project a system has been developed to characterise the environmental damage potential associated with points along the length of a pipeline based on an index scoring approach developed under the National Contaminated Sites Remediation Program (NCSRP) at the request of the Canadian Council of Ministers of the Environment. This National Classification System for Contaminated Sites (CCME 1992) is intended for use as “a screening tool to aid in the evaluation of contaminated sites according to their current or potential adverse impacts on human health and the environment”. The premise behind the use of the CCME classification system in the present context is that following initial spill clean-up and basic site reclamation, but prior to long-term site remediation, the spill site can be treated as a site contaminated by the residual spill

Spill Characteristics

volume and the associated exposure pathways and environmental damage receptors can be ranked using the applicable portions of the index scoring system.

The CCME National Classification System uses an additive index scoring approach to assess the level of hazard presented by a contaminated site. Three categories of site characteristics are considered in this approach with each category being assigned equal importance. The basic categories and associated maximum possible index scores are

<u>Characteristic</u>	<u>Maximum Score</u>
• Contaminants	33
• Exposure Pathways	33
• Receptors	<u>34</u>

Maximum Total Score 100

The exposure pathway scoring approach considers pathways involving groundwater, surface water and direct contact with each pathway being assigned an equal weighting (*i.e.*, an equal maximum index score of 11). The damage receptor scoring approach considers the potential impact on humans, animals, plants and other environmental resources with human/animal and environmental receptor groups being assigned an essentially equal weighting (*i.e.*, a maximum index score of 18 for human and animal receptors and 16 for environmental receptors).

The contaminant scoring approach developed for the National Classification System was not adopted in this project because it is intended to apply to a very broad range of contaminants and the system assigns an equal weighting (*i.e.*, an equal index score) to all types of petroleum hydrocarbon liquid products. Instead, a contaminant assessment approach based on a measure of product toxicity is adopted so that potentially significant differences in the level of hazard presented by different hydrocarbon products can be taken into account (see Section 9.5.5).

The guide to the National Classification System for Contaminated Sites containing the Site Classification Users Guide lists the specific factors that are used to characterize the contaminants, pathways and receptors (CCME 1992). An extract from the users guide, which describes the evaluation factors and the scoring approach for pathway and receptor characteristics, is reproduced in Table 9.2. The parameters necessary to define each of these evaluation factors are incorporated into the set of deterministic pipeline system attributes associated with the Failure Section node (see Section 4.7.2 and Table 4.9).

The specific subset of pipeline system attributes that must be defined to facilitate calculation of the relative exposure pathway and damage receptor index, I , are identified in a highlighted list of pipeline system attributes in Table 9.3. The specific choices available to define each parameter (see Table 4.9a) and the weighting factors associated with each possible choice are consistent with the index scoring rationale described in the CCME site classification users guide with the following modifications.

Spill Characteristics

Because all ground-based spill sites are assumed to undergo basic clean-up and reclamation activities aimed at minimizing the level of residual soil contamination, it is assumed that residual contaminants will be covered (*i.e.*, below the surface) and that the level of long-term direct exposure to harmful airborne emissions will be negligible for the type of petroleum products considered herein. The direct exposure factors associated with airborne emissions and soil gas migration are therefore set equal to zero and the maximum index score for exposure pathways associated with direct contact is therefore reduced from 11 to 3 (see users guide scoring approach summarized in Table 9.2).

In addition, because the CCME classification system was developed for ground-based spill sites, special consideration must be given to spills that occur directly into water (*e.g.*, for pipeline failures that occur at river and stream crossings). The approach adopted herein assumes that for product spills in water, the water-based exposure pathways will be scored at their maximum values (*i.e.*, surface water pathway score = groundwater pathway score = 11).

The above implies a maximum possible exposure pathway score of 25 (*i.e.*, 11 for groundwater, 11 for surface water, and 3 for direct contact) which when combined with the maximum possible damage receptor score of 34 results in a maximum total pathway/receptor index score of 59.

9.5.4 Spill Site Environmental Damage Potential Estimate

To integrate the CCME index scoring approach to exposure pathway and damage receptor characterisation into a quantitative environmental consequence assessment model, a transformation function, $g()$, is required to convert the relative pathway/receptor index, I , into a quantitative measure of environmental damage potential. To achieve this goal a subjective approach was adopted based on the opinion of experts in the environmental field.

Using this approach subjective estimates were obtained of the relative severity of environmental damage associated with a representative set of spill scenarios; each scenario being characterized by different combinations of land, surface water and groundwater contamination and different potential land and water uses. Each spill scenario was then evaluated using the CCME index scoring system for exposure pathways and damage receptors and a regression analysis was carried out to develop a function that would convert the pathway/receptor indices into the corresponding environmental damage severity estimates.

The set of environmental damage scenarios considered in this study are outlined in Table 9.4 together with the CCME pathway, receptor and combined pathway/receptor index scores (which assume definite contamination of the indicated exposure pathways). From this set of scenarios a representative subset (shown in bold face in Table 9.4) was chosen for quantitative evaluation of the relative environmental damage severity associated with the spill of a reference volume of reference product. The representative subset, ranked in descending order of potential damage severity according to the associated CCME pathway/receptor index scores, is shown in Table 9.5

Spill Characteristics

together with the damage severity ratings obtained for each scenario from the environmental risk assessment experts that participated in the study.

Regression analysis carried out on the data presented in Table 9.5 produced an index transformation function of the form

$$g(I) = 0.0346 + 0.03019I - 0.0002324I^2 \quad [9.9]$$

The data used to develop the index transformation function is shown together with the associated curve in Figure 9.3. The relative damage severity ratings, calculated from the pathway/receptor indices using this transformation function, are given for each scenario in Table 9.5.

The vertical scatter exhibited by the data points plotted in Figure 9.3 indicates that there is considerable disagreement among the participating experts as to the level of damage severity implied by the attributes that have been used to define each reference scenario. This highlights the fact that a true quantitative approach to environmental risk assessment would require a much more detailed characterization of exposure pathways and damage receptors. As indicated, a higher level of system attribute characterization is considered to be beyond the scope of the current project and potentially impractical for use in the current decision-analysis context. It is noted, however, that the basic trend in the data is clearly captured by the index transformation curve and that it generally supports the scenario ranking associated with the CCME pathway/receptor index scoring approach adopted herein.

9.5.5 Product Toxicity

In the context of a quantitative environmental risk assessment, the toxicity of a product is determined using a formal analysis approach in which the level of hazard associated with the product is determined using appropriate dose-response relationships that have been established from studies of the effects of the product on humans, animal and plants. Because hazardous chemical products can have diverse short-term and long-term effects, both non carcinogenic acute and chronic toxicity as well as carcinogenic chronic effects should be considered in the assessment.

Unfortunately both raw and refined petroleum products are extremely complex hydrocarbon compound mixtures that are highly variable in chemical content, even in their initial state, and once exposed to the environment their chemical content can change significantly over time due to weathering action that occurs as a result of various chemical, physical, and biological processes (Stelljes and Watkin 1993). In addition, the potential human health and environmental impact of many of the chemical compounds contained in typical petroleum products has yet to be studied to the point where reliable dose-response relationships are available for all relevant receptors. For these reasons, standardized methods for quantifying the level of hazard associated with broad classes of petroleum hydrocarbon mixtures (such as gasoline, fuel oil, diesel oil, and crude oil) are not currently available.

Spill Characteristics

Alternatively, a *surrogate* chemical approach is often adopted wherein a petroleum mixture is characterized by the concentration of selected chemical constituents which are known to have a significant potential impact on human and/or environmental receptors (Stelljes and Watkin 1993). The most commonly cited indicator chemicals include the volatile aromatic compounds, in particular benzene and to a lesser extent: toluene, ethylbenzene and xylenes (together known as the BTEX compounds) and some polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) such as benzo(a)pyrene (Custance *et al.* 1993). The BTEX compounds are typically used as indicator chemicals because they represent the most volatile, soluble and mobile components in crude oils and constitute a significant portion of lighter refined products such as gasoline. In sufficiently high concentrations they are acutely toxic and benzene is a confirmed human carcinogen. The PAHs are often chosen because they are prevalent in crude oil and middle range distillates (*e.g.*, diesel oil), they are persistent in the environment and many are known animal carcinogens.

Generic studies characterizing the range of BTEX, PAH and other relevant compound groups in typical product mixtures were not found in the literature. This is attributed to the highly variable nature of the chemical composition of petroleum product mixtures noted previously and the expense associated with the development of a toxicological profile for a given mixture. In the absence of the necessary quantitative data on the concentrations of toxic compounds in typical petroleum product mixtures, it is suggested that the relative product toxicity index, T_r , be set equal for all petroleum products (including the reference product). This is consistent with the approach adopted by the CCME in the Contaminants portion of the site classification scoring system. A specific operator, however, may wish to develop toxicological profiles for different product mixtures transported and use them to obtain more refined estimates of the relative toxicity associated with these products. These relative toxicity estimates can then be used in Eqn. [9.8], to produce to a more accurate assessment of the environmental impact of petroleum product spills.

Figures and Tables

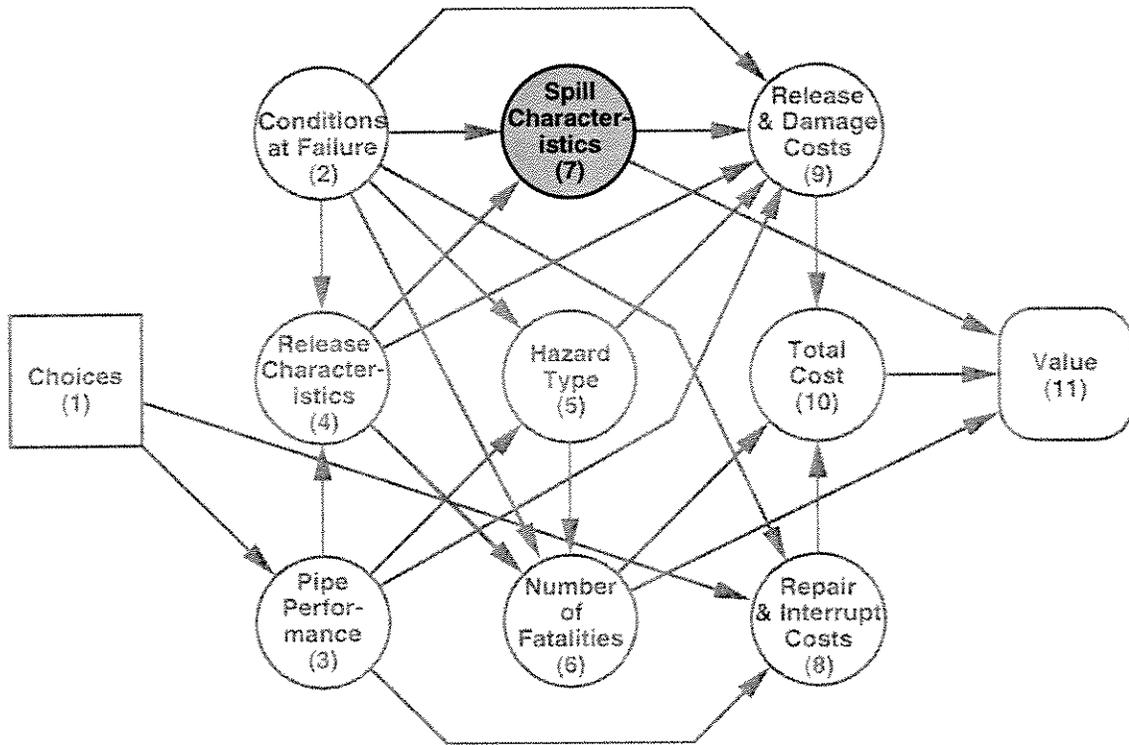


Figure 9.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Spill Characteristics node group

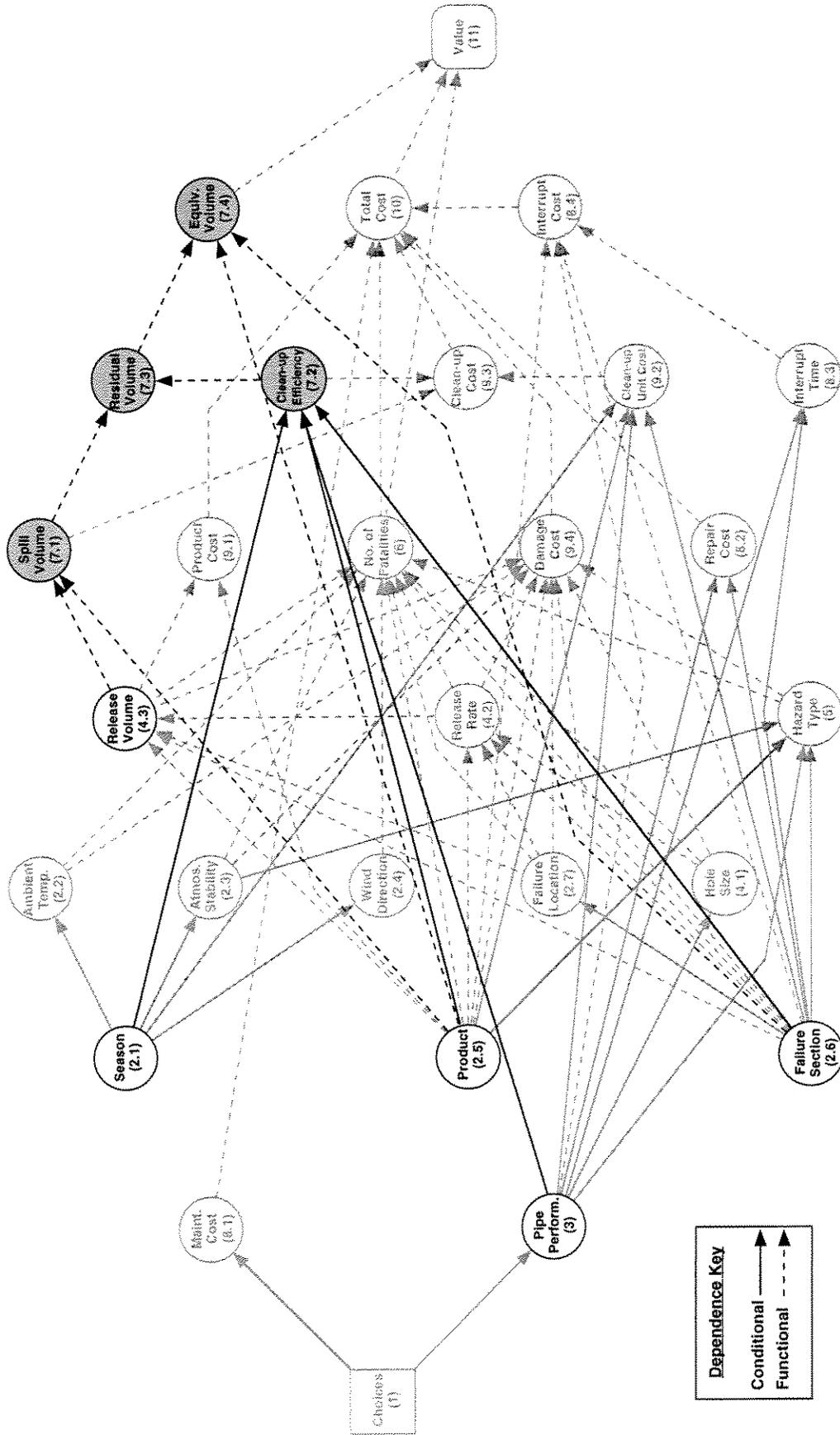


Figure 9.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Spill Characteristics nodes and associated immediate predecessor nodes

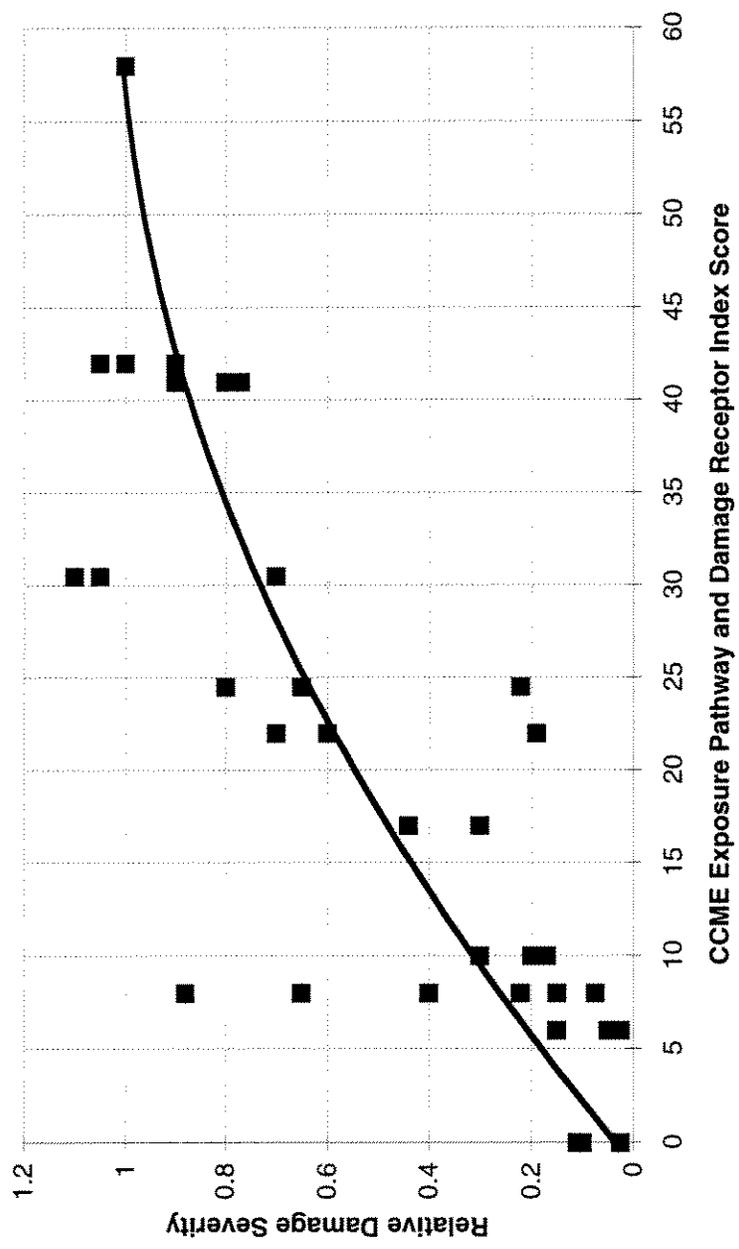


Figure 9.3 Exposure pathway and damage receptor index transformation function

Terrain Character	Season	Clean-Up Efficiency* (fraction of spilled product recovered)					
		Light Refined Product			Heavy Unrefined Product		
		Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)
Ground	summer	0.638, 0.023	0.398, 0.061		0.779, 0.046	0.667, 0.068	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.767, 0.053	0.449, 0.061		0.831, 0.046	0.692, 0.068	
Ground	summer	0.424, 0.046	0.347, 0.061		0.690, 0.053	0.602, 0.061	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.679, 0.061	0.385, 0.068		0.820, 0.053	0.641, 0.068	
Ground	summer	0.184, 0.038	0.175, 0.069		0.551, 0.061	0.434, 0.099	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.513, 0.068	0.229, 0.069		0.771, 0.069	0.448, 0.091	
Waterlogged	summer	0.310, 0.053	0.282, 0.068		0.500, 0.061	0.385, 0.068	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.449, 0.076	0.333, 0.068		0.655, 0.076	0.500, 0.061	
Water Covered	summer	0.250, 0.058	not applicable (see note)		0.409, 0.083	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.359, 0.068	0.260, 0.038		0.579, 0.106	0.310, 0.053	
Static	summer	0.394, 0.033	not applicable (see note)		0.538, 0.038	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.513, 0.038	0.180, 0.053		0.679, 0.061	0.207, 0.053	
Slow Flowing	summer	0.296, 0.061	not applicable (see note)		0.629, 0.076	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.563, 0.053	0.105, 0.038		0.728, 0.061	0.221, 0.046	
Fast Flowing	summer	0.126, 0.054	not applicable (see note)		0.244, 0.061	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.387, 0.038	0.087, 0.047		0.487, 0.053	0.132, 0.038	

Note: for spills in water, subsurface release and spread refers to liquid spreading beneath the ice surface and applies in winter only

* Parameter defined by a Beta probability distribution type with the tabulated means and standard deviations (i.e., Beta [mean, standard deviation])

Table 9.1 Characterization of clean-up efficiency for liquid petroleum product spills

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION
II. Exposure Pathways	A. Groundwater 1. Known contamination at or beyond property boundary • Groundwater significantly exceeds Canadian Drinking Water Guidelines (CDWG) by >2x or known contact of contaminants with groundwater • Between 1 and 2x CDWG or probable contact with groundwater • Meets Canadian Drinking Water Guidelines	11 6 0	The legislative basis for most jurisdictions is to prevent off-site migration of contamination.	Review chemical data and evaluate groundwater quality. If contamination at or beyond the property boundary exceeds Canadian Drinking Water Guidelines (CDWG) or applicable provincial/territorial guidelines or policies, or if contaminants are known to be in contact with groundwater, then evaluate the site as high.	Canadian Water Quality Guidelines; Provincial/Territorial Water Quality Guidelines or policies; Canadian Drinking Water Quality.
	2. Potential for groundwater contamination (a) Engineered subsurface containment • No containment • Partial containment • Full containment (b) Thickness of confining layer over aquifer(s) of concern • 3 m or less • 3 to 10 m • >10 m (c) Hydraulic conductivity of the confining layer • >10 ⁻⁴ cm/sec • 10 ⁻⁴ to 10 ⁻⁶ cm/sec • <10 ⁻⁶ cm/sec	4 2 0 1.5 1 0 1.5 1 0.5	Well contained sites have minimal potential for pollution. Potential for pollution decreases with increasing containment. The thickness of a confining layer (e.g., clay, shale, etc.) between contaminants and any aquifers of concern will affect the attenuation of contaminants and hence the quantity and quality of contaminants reaching the aquifers. The rate at which contaminants migrate through the confining layer will affect attenuation and the contaminant loading to the aquifers.	Review the existing engineered systems and relate these structures to hydrogeology of the site and determine if full containment is achieved. Full containment is defined as an engineered system, monitored as being effective, which provides for the capture and treatment of contaminants. If there is no system, this factor is evaluated high. If there is less than full containment or if uncertain then evaluate as medium. Typical engineered systems include leachate collection systems and low permeability liners. Measure or estimate thickness of any confining layer (e.g., clay, shale, etc.) over all aquifers of concern from existing well records or from a general knowledge of local conditions. If possible, an estimate of the continuity of the confining layer should be made from borehole well record information. Note: an aquifer is defined as a geologic material that will yield groundwater in usable quantities. Determine the nature of geologic materials and estimate hydraulic conductivity from published material (or use "Range of Values of Hydraulic Conductivity and Permeability" figure at end of Appendix D). Clays, granite, shales should be scored low. Silts etc. should be scored medium. Sand, gravel, and limestone should be scored high.	Historical geologic maps, well records, government hydrogeologist or local consultants. Freeze and Cherry, 1979, and other groundwater texts.

Table 9.2a Extract from Site Classification User's Guide
(reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION
II. Exposure Pathways (cont'd)	A.2. (d) Annual Rainfall <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • >1000 mm • 600 mm • 400 mm • 200 mm (e) Hydraulic conductivity of aquifer(s) of concern <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • >10⁻² cm/sec • 10⁻²-10⁻⁴ cm/sec • <10⁻⁴ cm/sec 	1 0.6 0.4 0.2 3 1.5 0.5	The quantity of rainfall affects the quantity of leachate produced. Higher leachate quantities have a higher impact on the environment. Aquifers with high hydraulic conductivity can transport contaminants at high velocity over great distances, e.g., solution limestones, highly fractured rocks or gravel deposits.	Refer to Environment Canada rainfall records for relevant areas. Use 30-year average rainfall for evaluation purposes. Divide rainfall by 1000 and round to nearest tenth (e.g., 667 mm = 0.7 score) Determine the nature of geologic materials and estimate hydraulic conductivity of all aquifers of concern from published material (refer to "Range of Values of Hydraulic Conductivity and Permeability" figure at end of Appendix D).	Hydrological Atlas of Canada (Fisheries and Environment Canada, 1978). Freeze and Cherry, 1979.
	3. Special Considerations	-4 to +4	(See 3.7.3 in text)	Technical judgment.	

Table 9.2b Extract from Site Classification User's Guide (reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION
II. Exposure Pathways (cont'd)	<p>B. Surface Water</p> <p>1. Observed or measured contamination of water/effluent discharged from site</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Known or strongly suspected to exceed Canadian Water Quality Guidelines (CWQG) by >2x Known or strongly suspected to be between 1 - 2x CWQG Meets Canadian Water Quality Guidelines 	<p>11</p> <p>6</p> <p>0</p>	<p>The legislative basis in all jurisdictions is not to contaminate surface water beyond established limits</p>	<p>Collect all available information on quality of surface water near to site. Evaluate available data against Canadian Water Quality Guidelines (select appropriate guidelines based on local water use, e.g., recreational, irrigation, freshwater aquatic life, etc.) and relevant provincial/territorial water quality objectives.</p>	<p>CCME Canadian Water Quality Guidelines; Relevant provincial/territorial and federal legislation and regulations.</p>
	<p>2. Potential for surface water contamination</p> <p>a) Surface Containment</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> No containment Partial containment Full containment <p>b) Distance to perennial surface water</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 0 to <100 m 100 to 300 m >300 m <p>c) Topography</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Contaminants above ground level and slope is steep Contaminants at or below ground level and slope is steep Contaminants above ground level and slope is flat Contaminants at or below ground level and slope is flat 	<p>5</p> <p>3</p> <p>0.5</p> <p>3</p> <p>2</p> <p>0.5</p> <p>1.5</p> <p>1.2</p> <p>0.8</p> <p>0</p>	<p>The level and type of engineered containment will affect the potential for contaminants to be released to surface water.</p> <p>The distance to surface water will affect the probability of contaminants reaching the watercourse. The Ontario Ministry of the Environment has established a classification for immediate impact zone at 50 m. For conservatism, this zone has been broadened to 100 m.</p> <p>Water can run off (and therefore potentially contaminate surface water) with greater ease from elevated sites on slopes.</p>	<p>Review the existing engineered systems and relate these structures to site conditions and proximity to surface water and determine if full containment is achieved; e.g., evaluate low if there is full containment such as capping, berms, dikes; evaluate medium if there is partial containment such as natural barriers, trees, ditches, sedimentation ponds; evaluate high if there are no intervening barriers between the site and nearby surface water.</p> <p>Review available mapping and survey data to determine distance to nearest surface water bodies.</p> <p>Review engineering documents on the topography of the site and the slope of surrounding terrain.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> steep slope = >50% flat slope = <5% <p>Note: Type of fill placement (e.g., trench, above ground, etc.)</p>	<p>Site inspection reports, air photos, etc.</p>

Table 9.2c Extract from Site Classification User's Guide (reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION
II. Exposure Pathways (cont'd)	B. 2. Run-off potential (see nomograph, end of Appendix D) <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • >1000 mm rainfall and low permeability surface material • 500 to 1000 mm rainfall and moderately permeable surface material • <500 mm rainfall and highly permeable surface material 	1 0.6 0.2	Run-off transports contaminants into water bodies. Water run-off is a function of precipitation and the rate of infiltration (less permeable soils will allow greater run-off).	Refer to Environment Canada precipitation records for relevant areas. Use 30-year average precipitation for evaluation purposes. Determine factor score using "Run-Off Potential Nomograph" figure at end of Appendix D.	Hydrological Atlas of Canada (Fisheries and Environment Canada, 1978).
	e) Flood potential <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • 1 in 2 years • 1 in 10 years • 1 in 50 years 	0.5 0.3 0.1	The potential for large quantities and concentrations of contaminants to be released to surface water courses over a short period of time will be affected by the flood potential of a water course near the site.	Review published data such as flood plain mapping or flood potential (e.g., spring or mountain run-off) and Conservation Authority records to evaluate flood potential of nearby water courses both up and down gradient. Rate zero if site not in flood plain.	Established flood plain guidelines/maps; provincial/territorial soil survey maps.
	3. Special Considerations	-4 to +4	(See 3.7.3 in text)	Technical judgment.	

Table 9.2d Extract from Site Classification User's Guide
(reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION
H. Exposure Pathways (cont'd)	C. Direct Contact 1. Known contamination of media off-site • Known contamination of soil, sediment or air off-site due to contact with contaminated soil, dust, air, etc. (vector transported should also be considered). • Strongly suspected contamination of media off-site • No contamination of media off-site	1 6 0	Known or measured contamination off-site if an important consideration for determining impact of contaminants.	Record known or measured contamination of soil, sediment or air off-site. Note any presence of soil gas, such as methane, associated with site.	Site inspection reports, etc.
	2. Potential for direct human and/or animal contact a) Airborne Emissions (gases, vapours, dust, etc.) • Known or suspected airborne emissions impacting on neighbouring properties • Airborne emissions generally restricted to site • No airborne emissions	5 3 0	If air emissions are evident off-site, there is a great hazard for direct contamination of neighbouring biota and/or resources.	Review available site information to determine if there have been complaints off-site (due to vapours, gas, dust, etc). Reports for these problems are not likely available for most abandoned sites. Review regulatory site inspection reports. If airborne emissions are known to be impacting neighbouring properties and possibly endangering the public, some immediate action (including characterization of emissions) should be initiated to curtail hazardous emissions or otherwise reduce or eliminate exposure.	
	b) Accessibility of Site (ability to contact materials) • Limited or no barriers to prevent site access; contaminants not covered • Moderate accessibility or intervening barriers; contaminants are covered • Controlled access or remote location and contaminants are covered	4 3 0	The greater the accessibility to a site and to contaminants, the greater the chance for contamination of human and animal life by direct contact.	Review location and engineering of the site and determine if there are intervening barriers between the site and humans or animals. A low rating should be assigned to a (covered) site surrounded by a locked chain link fence or in a remote location, whereas a high score should be assigned to a site that has no cover, fence, natural barriers or buffer.	
	c) Hazardous soil gas migration • Contaminants are putrescible and soil permeability is high • Soil contaminants are putrescible but soil permeability is low and/or groundwater is <2 m from surface • No putrescible contaminants at the site.	2 1 0	Methane gas migration has been known to cause explosions adjacent to abandoned landfills.	Consider presence of organic material on site, the depth to water table, soil hydraulic conductivity, vegetative stress, odours, etc.	
	3. Special Considerations	-4 to +4	(See 3.7.3 in text)	Technical judgment.	

Table 9.2e Extract from Site Classification User's Guide (reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION
III. Receptors	<p>A. Human and Animal Uses</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Known adverse impact on humans or domestic animals as a result of the contaminated site <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Known adverse effect on humans or domestic animals • Strongly suspected adverse effect on humans or domestic animals 	<p>18 15</p>	<p>Contamination from a site that causes a measurable impact on humans is a great concern.</p>	<p>Review and evaluate reports of impact(s) of site contamination (e.g. increased heavy metal levels measured in blood of nearby residents as a result of site contamination). Any site assigned 15 or more points for this factor should automatically be classified as Class 1. An adverse effect is considered to be any one or more of the following: i) impairment of the quality of the natural environment for any use that can be made of it, ii) injury or damage to property or to plant or animal life, iii) harm or material discomfort to any person, iv) impairment of the safety of any property, v) rendering any property or plant or animal life unfit for use by humans, vi) loss of enjoyment of normal use of property, and vii) interference with the normal conduct of business (from Ontario Environmental Protection Act, 1980)</p>	<p>Guidelines for Canadian Drinking Water Quality; other drinking water guidelines developed by recognized agencies (e.g., other Health and Welfare Canada, U.S., EPA, etc.)</p>
	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 2. Potential for impact on humans or animals <ol style="list-style-type: none"> a) Drinking water supply <ol style="list-style-type: none"> i) Known impact on drinking water supply Drinking water supply is known to be adversely affected as a result of site contamination <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Known contamination of drinking water supply to levels above CDWG • Strongly suspected contamination of drinking water supply Drinking water supply is known not to be contaminated ii) Potential for impact on drinking water supply <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Proximity to drinking water supply <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • 0 to <100 m • 100 to <300 m • 300 m to <1 km • 1 to 5 km 	<p>9 7 0</p>	<p>Water used for drinking should be protected against contamination from any site.</p>	<p>Review available site data (inspection reports, assessment documentation) to determine if drinking water (groundwater, surface water, private, commercial or municipal supply) is known or suspected to be contaminated above Guidelines for Canadian Drinking Water Quality or applicable provincial/territorial guidelines or policies. If drinking water supply is known to be contaminated above these guidelines, some immediate action (e.g., provision of alternate drinking water supply) should be initiated to reduce or eliminate exposure.</p>	<p>Guidelines for Canadian Drinking Water Quality; other drinking water guidelines developed by recognized agencies (e.g., other Health and Welfare Canada, U.S., EPA, etc.)</p>
	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • "Availability" of alternate drinking water supply • Alternate drinking water supply is not available to obtain • Alternate drinking water supply available 	<p>6 5 4 3</p>	<p>The nearer a drinking water well is to a contaminant source, the greater the potential for contamination. Well water used for irrigation/agricultural purposes should also be included as it may be used for human consumption.</p>	<p>Review provincial/territorial base mapping or air photos and measure the distance to the nearest resident or drinking water supply. Judge whether the water is being used as a drinking water source. Commonly rural areas use groundwater for drinking purposes. For urban sites, contact the local Public Utilities Commission to determine water source and location.</p>	<p>Determine availability of alternate drinking water supply or distance to alternate source.</p>
		<p>3 2 0.5</p>	<p>This factor takes into account the availability of replacement water supplies, and is used in the technical sense as a factor to indicate the degree of urgency, not as a sociopolitical consideration.</p>		

Table 9.2f Extract from Site Classification User's Guide (reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION																							
III. Receptors (cont'd)	<p>A.2. Other Water Resources</p> <p>b) Known impact on used water resource</p> <p>i) Water resource (used for recreational purposes, commercial food preparation, livestock watering, irrigation or other food chain uses) is known to be adversely affected as a result of site contamination</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Water resource is known to be contaminated above CWQG • Water resource is strongly suspected to be contaminated above CWQG • Water resource is known not to be contaminated <p>ii) Potential for impact on water resources listed above</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • 0 to <100 m • 100 to <300 m • 300 m to <1 km • 1 to 5 km <p>• Use of water resources - if multiple uses, give highest score (use following table)</p> <table border="1" style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <thead> <tr> <th rowspan="2">Water Use</th> <th colspan="2">Frequency of Use</th> </tr> <tr> <th>Frequent</th> <th>Occasional</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>Recreational (swimming, fishing)</td> <td>2</td> <td>1</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Commercial food preparation</td> <td>1.5</td> <td>0.8</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Livestock watering</td> <td>1</td> <td>0.5</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Irrigation</td> <td>1</td> <td>0.5</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Other domestic or food chain uses</td> <td>0.5</td> <td>0.3</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Not currently used but likely future use</td> <td>0.5</td> <td>0.2</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>	Water Use	Frequency of Use		Frequent	Occasional	Recreational (swimming, fishing)	2	1	Commercial food preparation	1.5	0.8	Livestock watering	1	0.5	Irrigation	1	0.5	Other domestic or food chain uses	0.5	0.3	Not currently used but likely future use	0.5	0.2	<p>4</p> <p>3</p> <p>0</p> <p>2</p> <p>1.5</p> <p>1</p> <p>0.5</p> <p>0.2 - 2</p>	<p>The water used for these purposes (groundwater or surface water) should be protected against contamination.</p> <p>The nearer a water resource is to a site, the greater the risk of contamination.</p> <p>Potential for impact due to use of water resource is related to the type and frequency of use. Human uses are of the highest concern.</p>	<p>Review documentation for reported or suspected contamination of water used for recreation or food chain uses, and refer to Canadian Water Quality Guidelines or other relevant guidelines (select appropriate guidelines based on local water use) to determine if supply is considered contaminated.</p> <p>Determine distance from the site to the nearest recreational or food chain used water resource.</p> <p>Assess water users adjacent to the site from maps and directories.</p>	<p>CCME Canadian Water Quality Guidelines; provincial/territorial water quality guidelines and objectives, etc.</p>
Water Use	Frequency of Use																											
	Frequent	Occasional																										
Recreational (swimming, fishing)	2	1																										
Commercial food preparation	1.5	0.8																										
Livestock watering	1	0.5																										
Irrigation	1	0.5																										
Other domestic or food chain uses	0.5	0.3																										
Not currently used but likely future use	0.5	0.2																										

Table 9.2g Extract from Site Classification User's Guide (reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION																				
III. Receptors (cont'd)	<p>A. 2. c) Direct human exposure</p> <p>i) Known contamination of land used by humans</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Known contamination of land used for agricultural or residential/parkland/school purposes above AG or R/P EQC values Known contamination of land used for commercial or industrial purposes above C/I EQC values Land is known not to be contaminated <p>ii) Potential human exposure through land use</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Use of land at and surrounding site (use following table; give highest score to worst case scenario) <table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th>Land Use (current or future)</th> <th>0 - 300m</th> <th>300m - 1km</th> <th>1 - 5km</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>Residential</td> <td>5</td> <td>4.5</td> <td>3</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Agricultural</td> <td>5</td> <td>4</td> <td>2.5</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Parkland/School</td> <td>4</td> <td>3</td> <td>1.5</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Commercial/Industrial</td> <td>3</td> <td>1</td> <td>0.5</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>	Land Use (current or future)	0 - 300m	300m - 1km	1 - 5km	Residential	5	4.5	3	Agricultural	5	4	2.5	Parkland/School	4	3	1.5	Commercial/Industrial	3	1	0.5	<p>5</p> <p>3.5</p> <p>0</p> <p>0.5 - 5</p>	<p>Hazards associated with soil contamination are directly related to land use.</p> <p>Hazards associated with soil contamination are directly related to land use and distance of the used agricultural land uses are of highest concern because humans are situated at these locations for longer periods.</p>	<p>Review zoning and land use maps for lands adjacent the site. Evaluate levels of soil contamination against Canadian Environmental Quality Criteria (EQC) for Contaminated Sites (AG = agricultural level; R/P = residential/parkland level; C/I = commercial/industrial level). If soil is known to be contaminated above these levels and possibly endangering public health, some immediate action (e.g., fencing the area, limiting public access, etc.) should be initiated to reduce or eliminate the exposure.</p> <p>Review zoning and land use maps over the distances indicated. If the proposed future land use is more "sensitive" than the current land use, evaluate this factor assuming the proposed future use is in place (indicate in the worksheet that future land use is the consideration). Agricultural land use is defined as uses of land where the activities are related to the productive capability of the land or facility (e.g., greenhouse) and are agricultural in nature, or activities related to the feeding and housing of animals as livestock. Residential/Parkland land uses are defined as uses of land on which dwelling on a permanent, temporary, or seasonal basis is the activity (residential), as well as uses on which the activities are recreational in nature and require the natural or human designed capability of the land to sustain that activity (parkland). Commercial/Industrial land uses are defined as land on which the activities are related to the buying, selling, or trading of merchandise or services (commercial), as well as land uses which are related to the production, manufacture, or storage of materials (Industrial).</p>	<p>CCME Canadian Environmental Quality Criteria for Contaminated Sites.</p>
Land Use (current or future)	0 - 300m	300m - 1km	1 - 5km																						
Residential	5	4.5	3																						
Agricultural	5	4	2.5																						
Parkland/School	4	3	1.5																						
Commercial/Industrial	3	1	0.5																						
	3. Special Considerations	-5 to +5	(See 3.7.3 in text)	Technical judgement.																					

Table 9.2h Extract from Site Classification User's Guide (reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

CATEGORY	EVALUATION FACTOR	SCORING GUIDELINE	RATIONALE	METHOD OF EVALUATION	SOURCES OF INFORMATION
III. Receptors (cont'd)	<p>B. Environmental</p> <p>1. Known adverse impact on a sensitive environment as a result of the contaminated site</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Known adverse impact on sensitive environment Evidence of stress on aquatic species or vegetative growth on trees, crops or plant life located on properties neighbouring the site Strongly suspected adverse impact on sensitive environment 	<p>16</p> <p>14</p> <p>12</p>	<p>The environment should be protected against site contamination. Evidence of impact(s) shows that protection is lacking.</p>	<p>Review records for evidence of vegetative stress or impairment of any nearby sensitive environment. A sensitive environment is defined as a sensitive aquatic environment, nature preserve, habitat for endangered species, sensitive forest reserves, national parks or forests, etc. An adverse effect is considered to be any one or more of the following: i) impairment of the quality of the natural environment for any use that can be made of it, ii) injury or damage to property or to plant or animal life, iii) harm or material discomfort to any person, iv) impairment of the safety of any person, v) rendering any property or plant or animal life unfit for use by humans, vi) loss of enjoyment of normal use of property, and vii) interference with the normal conduct of business (from Ontario Environmental Protection Act, 1980).</p>	<p>Relevant provincial /territorial and federal maps of sensitive environments.</p>
	<p>2. Potential for impact on sensitive environments</p> <p>a) Distance from site to nearest sensitive environment (e.g., sensitive aquatic environment, nature preserve, habitat for endangered species, sensitive forest reserves, national parks or forests, etc.)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 0 to <500 m 500 m to <2 km 2 to <5 km 5 to 10 km <p>b) Groundwater - distance to important or susceptible groundwater resource(s)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 0 to <500 m 500 m to <2 km 2 to <5 km 5 to 10 km <p>3. Special Considerations</p>	<p>10</p> <p>6</p> <p>2</p> <p>0.5</p> <p>6</p> <p>4</p> <p>2</p> <p>1</p> <p>-5 to +5</p>	<p>It is considered that within approximately 1 km of the site there is immediate concern for contamination. Therefore, an environmentally sensitive area located within this area of the site will be subject to concern. It is also generally considered that any sensitive area located greater than 10 km from the site will not be impacted.</p> <p>The closer a site is to a discharge or recharge area, the greater the potential for contamination of a groundwater or surface water resource.</p> <p>(See 3.7.3 in text)</p>	<p>Review Conservation Authority mapping and literature. Also review Ministry of Natural Resources records and Federal Land Capability maps. Identify provincial/territorial and federal designated environmentally sensitive areas.</p> <p>Review groundwater contour maps, if available, and other available reports. Otherwise use established hydrogeologic principles.</p> <p>Technical judgment.</p>	<p>Relevant provincial /territorial and federal maps of sensitive environments.</p> <p>Local groundwater maps, etc.</p>

Table 9.2i Extract from Site Classification User's Guide (reprinted with the permission of the CCME)

No.	System Attribute	Definition	Comment	Needed for CCME Index
1	Pipeline Diameter	numeric value		
2	Pipe Wall Thickness	numeric value		
3	Pipeline Orientation	numeric value		
4	Pipeline Elevation Profile	numeric value	cont. varying	
5	Operating Pressure Profile	numeric value	cont. varying	
6	Flow Rate (betw. breakpoints)	numeric value		
7	Product temperature	numeric value		
8	Block Valve spacing	numeric value		
9	Time to Block Valve Closure	numeric value		
10	Detectable Release Volume	numeric value		
11	Time to Leak Detection	numeric value		
12	Time to Leak Stoppage	numeric value		
13	Adjacent Land Use	text string	9 choices	X
14	Pipeline Accessibility	text string	2 choices	
15	Crossings/Special Terrain	text string	8 choices	
16	Near Field Terrain	text string	8 choices	X
17	Far Field Terrain	text string	8 choices	
18	Natural Surface Containment	text string	3 choices	X
19	Distance to Surface Water	text string	3 choices	X
20	Surface Topography	text string	3 choices	X
21	Annual Rainfall	text string	4 choices	X
22	Flood Potential	text string	4 choices	X
23	Confining Layer Thickness	text string	3 choices	X
24	Confining Layer Conductivity	text string	3 choices	X
25	Aquifer Conductivity	text string	3 choices	X
26	Drinking Water within 5km	text string	12 choices	X
27	Other Water within 5km	text string	12 choices	X
28	Land Use within 5km	text string	12 choices	X
29	Sens. Environment within 10km	text string	4 choices	X
30	Sens. Groundwater within 10km	text string	4 choices	X

Table 9.3 Pipeline system attributes required to define pathway and receptor index

Scenario	Spill Location	Type of Contamination	Water Usage	CCME Index	
				Path.	Rec. Total
1	Commercial / Industrial	soil only		3.0	3.0
1	Commercial / Industrial	soil + surface water	no current use	14.0	5.5
1	Commercial / Industrial	soil + ground water	food chain	14.0	5.5
1	Commercial / Industrial	soil + surface&ground water	see individual	25.0	30.5
2	Residential - urban	soil only		3.0	5.0
2	Residential - urban	soil + surface water	occasional food chain	14.0	7.5
2	Residential - urban	soil + ground water	food chain	14.0	7.5
2	Residential - urban	soil + surface&ground water	see individual	25.0	32.5
3	Residential - rural	soil only	food chain	3.0	5.0
3	Residential - rural	soil + surface water	drinking + food chain	14.0	7.5
3	Residential - rural	soil + ground water	drinking + food chain	14.0	16.5
3	Residential - rural	soil + surface&ground water	see individual	25.0	41.5
4	Agricultural	soil only		3.0	5.0
4	Agricultural	soil + surface water	livestock watering	14.0	8.0
4	Agricultural	soil + ground water	drinking + irrigation	14.0	17.0
4	Agricultural	soil + surface&ground water	see individual	25.0	17.0
5	Recreational	soil only	recreation	3.0	4.0
5	Recreational	soil + surface water	recreation	14.0	8.0
5	Recreational	soil + ground water	drinking + food chain	14.0	15.5
5	Recreational	soil + surface&ground water	see individual	25.0	42.0
6	Sensitive Recreational	soil only		3.0	14.0
6	Sensitive Recreational	soil + surface water	recreation + food chain	14.0	18.0
6	Sensitive Recreational*	soil + ground water	drinking + food chain	14.0	31.5
6	Sensitive Recreational*	soil + surface&ground water	see individual	25.0	33.0
7	Remote	soil only		0.0	0.0
7	Remote	soil + surface water	food chain	11.0	2.5
7	Remote	soil + ground water	food chain	11.0	2.5
7	Remote	soil + surface&ground water	see individual	22.0	2.5
8	Sensitive Remote	soil only		0.0	10.0
8	Sensitive Remote	soil + surface water	food chain	11.0	12.5
8	Sensitive Remote*	soil + ground water	food chain	11.0	18.5
8	Sensitive Remote*	soil + surface&ground water	see individual	22.0	18.5

*Note: 'sensitive' environment assumed to include important groundwater resource

Table 9.4 Spill scenarios considered in the development of environmental damage severity estimates

Representative Environmental Damage Scenarios For Liquid Product Spills (Ranking in Accordance with CCME National Classification System for Contaminated Sites)			Environmental Damage Severity (reference volume = 100 cubic metres)					
Rank	Scenario	Spill Location	Type of Contamination	Water Usage	Expert 1	Expert 2	Expert 3	Regression
1	6	Sensitive* Recreational	soil+surface & ground water	drinking/recreation/food chain	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
2	4	Agricultural	soil+surface & ground water	drinking/irrigation/livestock	0.90	1.05	1.00	0.89
3	8	Sensitive* Remote	soil+surface & ground water	food chain	0.80	0.77	0.90	0.88
4	3	Residential - rural	soil+ground water	drinking/food chain	0.70	1.10	1.05	0.74
5	5	Recreational	soil+surface water	recreation	0.65	0.22	0.80	0.63
6	6	Sensitive* Recreational	soil only		0.60	0.19	0.70	0.59
7	7	Remote	soil+surface & ground water	food chain	0.30	0.44	0.30	0.48
8	8	Sensitive* Remote	soil only		0.20	0.17	0.30	0.31
9	2	Residential - urban	soil only		0.15	0.88	0.40	0.26
10	4	Agricultural	soil only		0.08	0.22	0.65	0.26
11	1	Commercial / Industrial	soil only		0.03	0.05	0.15	0.21
12	7	Remote	soil only		0.03	0.11	0.10	0.03

Note: * the term "Sensitive" denotes sensitive environments defined by the CCME guidelines as sensitive aquatic environments, habitat for endangered species, nature preserve, sensitive forest reserves, national parks and forests, etc.

Damage severity rankings obtained from environmental assessment experts in the following organizations:
 Interprovincial Pipe Line Inc. - Safety and Environment Department, Edmonton, Alberta.
 O'Conner Associates Environmental Inc., Calgary, Alberta.
 AGRA Earth & Environmental Limited, Calgary, Alberta.

Table 9.5 Environmental damage severity ratings

10.0 REPAIR AND INTERRUPTION COSTS

10.1 Overview

The Repair and Interruption Cost node group (group 8) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 10.1. This node group involves parameters that represent the annual maintenance and inspection costs associated with integrity maintenance programs, the direct costs associated with pipeline repair following leak or rupture type failure, and the direct costs associated with the pipeline being out of service following failure. Because the service interruption cost is highly dependent upon the duration of the interruption period, the node group also includes a parameter that reflects service interruption time. The individual parameters associated with the Repair and Maintenance Cost node group, as identified by the shaded nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram shown in Figure 10.2, are discussed in the following sections.

10.2 Maintenance Cost

The Maintenance Cost node (basic node 8.1) and its direct predecessor node are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 10.2. The specific node parameter is the annual cost of inspection and maintenance programs directed at maintaining pipeline integrity, c_{main} . The predecessor node arrow indicates that Maintenance Cost is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor node which is Choices. The Maintenance Cost node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all inspection and maintenance options identified at the Choices node. The node parameter is defined, for each choice, by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the annual maintenance cost.

The information required to define the node parameter is highly pipeline specific. The probability distribution of annual inspection and maintenance costs for each candidate integrity maintenance program identified at the Choices node should therefore be established for a given pipeline based on operating company experience and/or budget price estimates provided by contractors that provide pipeline inspection and maintenance services.

10.3 Repair Cost

The Repair Cost node (basic node 8.2) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 10.2. The specific node parameter is the cost of repair associated with pipeline failure, c_{rr} . The predecessor node arrows indicate that Repair Cost is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor nodes which include Pipe

Repair and Interruption Costs

Performance and Failure Section. The Repair Cost node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible combinations of the performance states involving failure (*i.e.*, small leak, large leak, and rupture) and for selected combinations of the pipeline system attributes associated with each section which are known to have a significant effect on repair cost. In the context of this project the node parameter is defined for each combination by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the expected repair cost that can take any value within a defined range.

A literature review was carried out to identify specific pipeline system and right-of-way attributes that can have a potentially significant effect on the costs associated with pipeline repair. The relevant system attributes identified include:

- pipeline diameter;
- pipeline accessibility;
- terrain conditions; and
- crossings.

In the context of this project pipeline accessibility is defined by two discrete choices:

- easy access; and
- difficult access.

where sites with easy access are assumed to involve proximity to a service centre and/or ease of equipment access, and sites with difficult access are assumed to involve remoteness from a service centre and/or difficulty with equipment access.

Terrain conditions and crossings are combined into a single composite attribute (see Crossings/Special Terrain attribute in Table 2.9) that is defined by nine discrete choices:

- typical cross-country conditions;
- bog or muskeg;
- marsh or swamp;
- lake;
- uncased roadway or railway crossing;
- cased roadway or railway crossing;
- unprotected river or stream crossing;
- protected river or stream crossing; and
- aerial crossing.

In addition, it is assumed that pipeline failure modes can be divided into two separate categories: small leaks and large leaks or ruptures. The distinction being made on the basis that a small leak

Repair and Interruption Costs

can typically be repaired using a full encirclement sleeve whereas a large leak or a rupture will require a cut-out replacement.

If it is further assumed that for a given pipeline segment the diameter of the line pipe will remain essentially constant, then diameter can be eliminated from the attribute set and the remaining attributes define a matrix of 36 possible attribute combinations, each of which is potentially associated with a different repair cost. The repair cost matrix is shown in Table 10.1.

Because the repair costs that define the cost attribute matrix are dependent upon the pipeline diameter range and other factors that are considered operator and location specific, it is assumed that the repair cost information necessary to define the matrix will best be defined by the operating company on a line by line basis or possibly on the basis of distinct line diameter ranges.

10.4 Interruption Time

The Interruption Time node (basic node 8.3) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 10.2. The specific node parameter is the length of time during which service is interrupted in the event of pipeline failure, t_{int} . The predecessor node arrows indicate that Interruption Time is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor nodes which include Pipe Performance and Failure Section. The Interruption Time node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all possible combinations of the pipe performance states involving failure (*i.e.*, small leak, large leak and rupture) and for selected combinations of the pipeline system attributes associated with each section which are known to have a significant effect on service interruption time. In the context of this project the node parameter is defined for each combination by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the service interruption time that can take any value within a defined range.

It is assumed that interruption time will be proportional to the level of effort and hence cost associated with pipeline repair. It follows then that the pipeline system attributes that affect repair cost can also be assumed to affect interruption time. The system attribute matrix developed for repair cost is therefore assumed to be directly applicable to service interruption time. The corresponding interruption time matrix is shown in Table 10.2.

It is noted that in the context of service interruption time, as opposed to repair cost, the distinction between small leaks and large leaks or ruptures is based on the assumption that small leaks will involve only partial service interruption corresponding to a pipeline pressure drop during sleeve installation, whereas large leaks and ruptures will involve complete interruption of service while the cut-out replacement is performed.

As for repair cost, because the values that define the time attribute matrix are dependent upon the pipeline diameter range and other factors that are considered both operator and location specific,

Repair and Interruption Costs

it is assumed that the interruption time information necessary to define the matrix will best be defined by the operating company on a line by line basis or possibly on the basis of distinct line diameter ranges.

10.5 Interruption Cost

The Interruption Cost node (basic node 8.4) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 10.2. The specific node parameter is the direct cost associated with service interruption caused by pipeline failure, c_{int} . The predecessor node arrows indicate that Interruption Cost is a functional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes which include: Product, Failure Section, Pipe Performance and Interruption Time.

In the context of this project it is assumed that if the volume of product delivered through a pipeline in a given month is greater than or equal to an agreed upon portion of the volume nominated or tendered by the supplier (*i.e.*, if $V_d \geq \lambda_{BAT} V_n$, where: V_d is the delivered volume, V_n is the nominated volume, and λ_{BAT} is the billing abatement threshold) then the pipeline company will not be penalized for a delivery shortfall and the service interruption cost associated with the failure incident causing the shortfall will be zero. If, however, the delivered volume falls below the agreed upon portion of the nominated volume (*i.e.*, if $V_d < \lambda_{BAT} V_n$) then it is assumed that the operating company will be penalized such that the effective cost of service interruption associated with line failure is given by

$$c_{int} = (V_n - V_d) u_{trans} \quad [10.1]$$

where u_{trans} is the unit cost to the supplier of product transportation.

The volume of product nominated or tendered by the supplier in a given month is assumed to be given by

$$V_n = \frac{\dot{m}_o}{\rho_s} t_{mth} \quad [10.2]$$

where \dot{m}_o is the product mass flow rate; ρ_s is the product density under standard conditions, and t_{mth} is the time duration of an average month.

Assuming that following line failure and subsequent repair a pipeline company will operate the line at capacity in an effort to make up for lost throughput, the volume of product delivered in a month during which line failure occurs is given by

Repair and Interruption Costs

$$V_d = V_n t_{bef}^* + V_f t_{int}^* + V_c t_{aft}^* \quad [10.3]$$

where t_{bef} is the time prior to line failure and t_{int}^* is the duration of service interruption caused by line failure (both expressed as a fraction of the duration of an average month), and t_{aft} is the time remaining in a month following line repair which is given by

$$t_{aft}^* = 1 - t_{bef}^* - t_{int}^* \quad [10.4]$$

The volume of product that can be delivered in a month with the line operating at capacity, V_c , is given by

$$V_c = \frac{V_n}{f_{cap}} \quad [10.5]$$

where f_{cap} is the volume capacity fraction, and the volume delivered in a month by the line in a 'failed' condition, V_f , is given by

$$V_f = (1 - r_{flow}) V_n; \quad [10.6]$$

where r_{flow} is the throughput reduction during the service interruption period caused by line failure (expressed as a fraction of the normal product flow rate).

If it is assumed that line failure is equally likely to occur at any time during a given month, it can be shown that, on average

$$t_{bef} = t_{aft} = \frac{1 - t_{int}}{2} \quad [10.7]$$

Substituting Eqns. [10.4, 10.5, 10.6, and 10.7] into Eqn. [10.3] gives

$$V_d = \frac{\dot{m}_o}{\rho_s} \left\{ \left[1 + (1 - 2r_{flow}) t_{int}^* \right] + \frac{1}{f_{cap}} [1 - t_{int}^*] \right\} \quad [10.8]$$

The service interruption cost associated with line failure can therefore be calculated using Eqns. [10.1, 10.2, and 10.8]. The parameters involved are largely operator and pipeline segment specific with the exception of the throughput reduction factor, r_{flow} , which can be defined in general terms as follows:

- for failures involving small leaks, which can likely be rectified using a repair sleeve, the throughput reduction during the interruption period can be assumed to be on the order of 0.2 which reflects the standard industry practice of reducing operating pressures by 20% during line repair operations; and

Repair and Interruption Costs

- for failures involving large leaks and ruptures, which will require cut-out repair, it is reasonable to assume that product flow will not be possible or will be prevented by line shut-down until repairs are made in which case the throughput reduction during the interruption period will be 1.0.

Figures and Tables

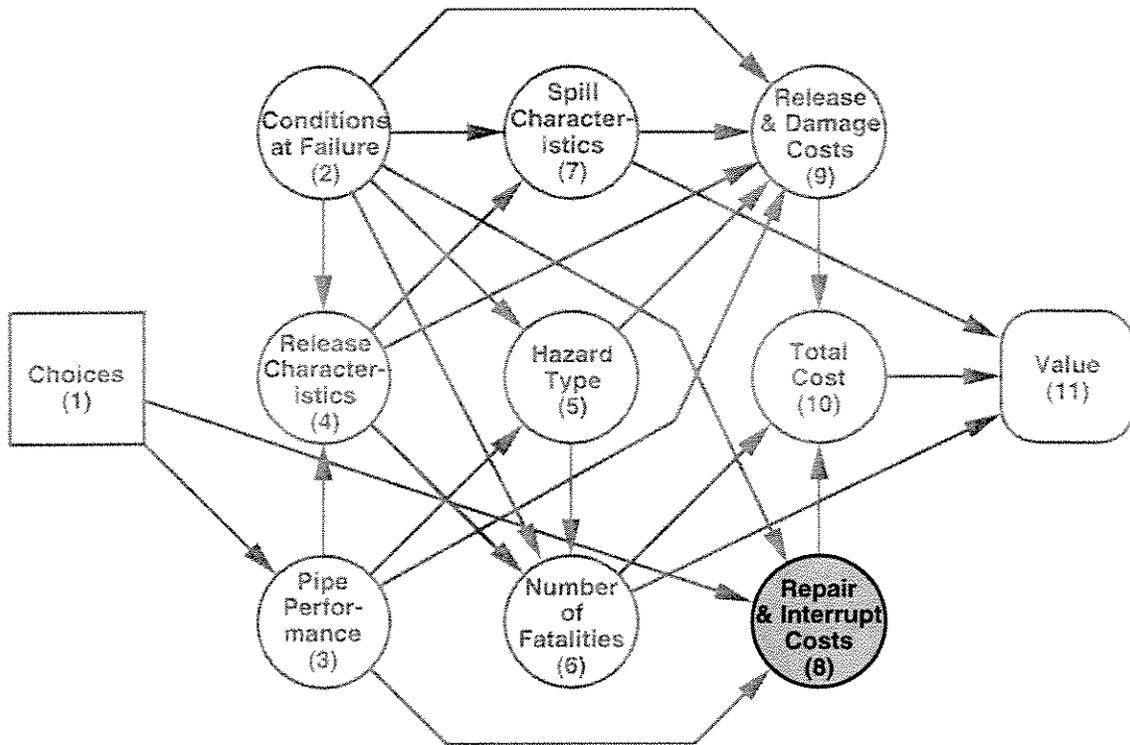


Figure 10.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Repair and Interrupt Costs node group

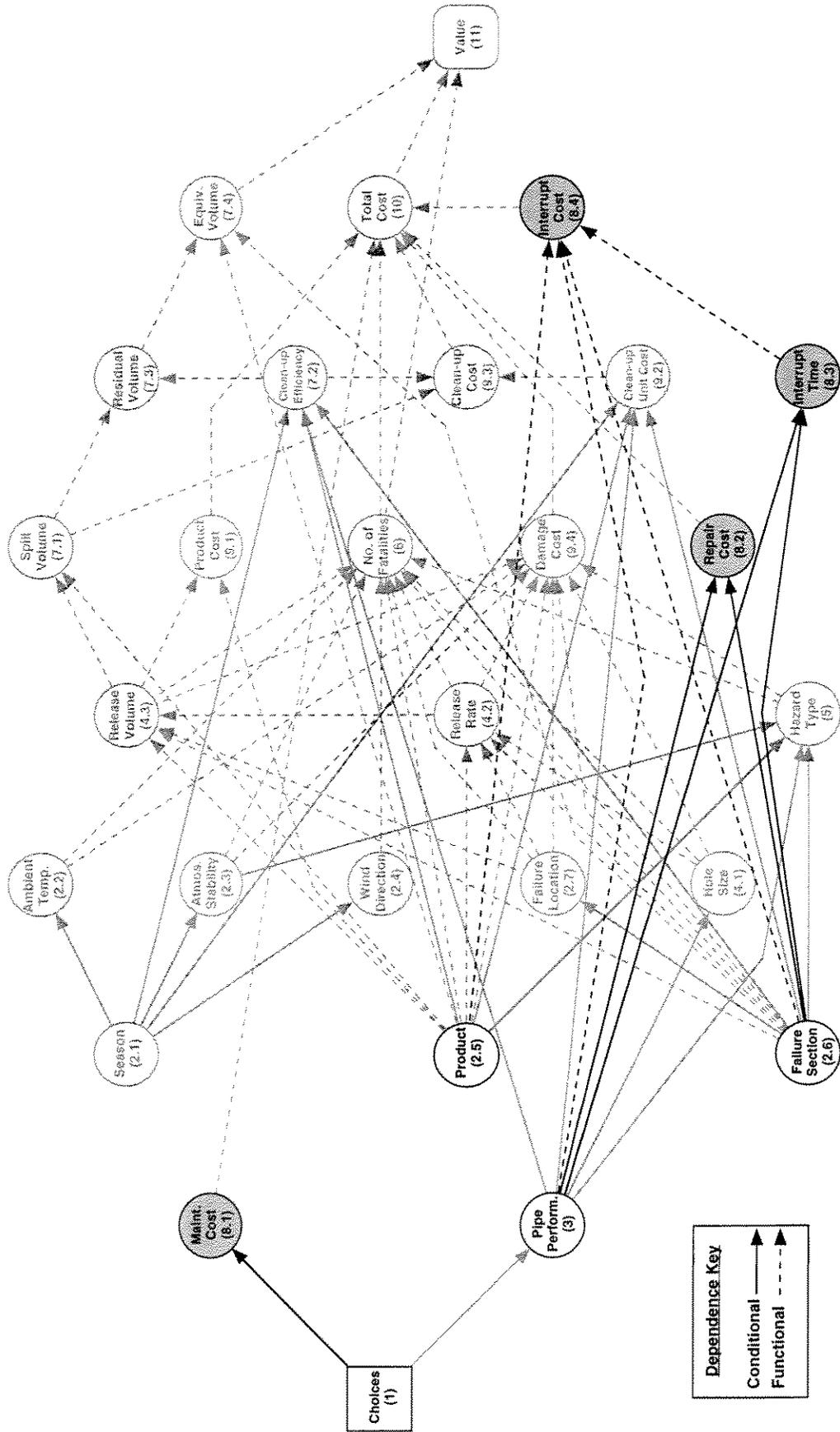


Figure 10.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Repair and Interrupt Costs nodes and associated immediate predecessor nodes

Terrain and Crossings	Accessibility	Repair Cost (\$1000's)	
		Small Leak <i>(i.e., sleeve repair)</i>	Large Leak / Rupture <i>(i.e., cut-out repair)</i>
Typical (cross-country)	easy access		
	difficult access		
Bog / Muskeg	easy access		
	difficult access		
Marsh / Swamp	easy access		
	difficult access		
Lake	easy access		
	difficult access		
Roadway / Railway (uncased)	easy access		
	difficult access		
Roadway / Railway (cased)	easy access		
	difficult access		
River / Stream (unprotected)	easy access		
	difficult access		
River / Stream (protected)	easy access		
	difficult access		
Aerial	easy access		
	difficult access		

Table 10.1 Pipeline repair cost matrix

Terrain and Crossings	Accessibility	Service Interruption Time (hrs)	
		Small Leak <i>(i.e., sleeve repair)</i>	Large Leak / Rupture <i>(i.e., cut-out repair)</i>
Typical (cross-country)	easy access		
	difficult access		
Bog / Muskeg	easy access		
	difficult access		
Marsh / Swamp	easy access		
	difficult access		
Lake	easy access		
	difficult access		
Roadway / Railway (uncased)	easy access		
	difficult access		
Roadway / Railway (cased)	easy access		
	difficult access		
River / Stream (unprotected)	easy access		
	difficult access		
River / Stream (protected)	easy access		
	difficult access		
Aerial	easy access		
	difficult access		

Table 10.2 Pipeline service interruption time matrix

11.0 RELEASE AND DAMAGE COSTS

11.1 Overview

The Release and Damage Cost node group (group 9) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 11.1. This node group involves parameters that represent the cost of lost product, liquid spill clean-up costs and the costs associated with property damage. The individual parameters associated with the Release and Damage Costs node group, as identified by the shaded nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram shown in Figure 11.2, are discussed in the following sections.

11.2 Cost of Lost Product

The Product Cost node (basic node 9.1) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 11.2. The specific node parameter is the direct cost associated with the product lost at the time of pipeline failure. The predecessor node arrows indicate that Product Cost is a functional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes, Product and Release Volume.

The product cost, c_{prod} , is calculated using the following equation

$$c_{prod} = u_p V_R \quad [11.1]$$

where V_R is the total release volume and u_p is the unit product cost.

The release volume is defined at the Release Volume node leaving unit product cost (u_p) which must be defined for all products carried in the pipeline. This supplementary product data does not constitute an additional set of influence diagram parameters but rather it represents a set of deterministic data that must be available to the Product Cost node to facilitate evaluation of the node parameter.

As part of this project a survey of recent energy statistics was carried out to develop a representative set of unit prices for the product groups of interest. The cost information and reference sources are given in Table 11.1 for each of the main product groups of interest.

Release and Damage Costs

11.3 Unit Clean-up Cost

11.3.1 Node Parameter

The Clean-up Unit Cost node (basic node 9.2) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 11.2. The specific node parameter is the unit cost of spill clean-up associated with liquid product pipeline failure, u_{clean} . The predecessor node arrows indicate that Clean-up Unit Cost is a conditional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is conditionally dependent upon the values of its direct predecessor nodes which include Pipe Performance, Product, Season and Failure Section. The Clean-Up Unit Cost node parameter must therefore be defined explicitly for all combinations of pipe performance states involving failure (*i.e.*, leak and rupture), for both summer and winter (*i.e.*, frozen and unfrozen) seasons, and for selected combinations of product and pipeline attributes which are considered to have a significant impact on spill clean-up cost. In the context of this project the node parameter is defined for each combination by specifying a continuous probability distribution for the expected unit clean-up cost (u_{clean}) that can take any value within a defined range.

A literature review was carried out to identify the specific product and pipeline right-of-way attributes that can have a potentially significant effect on the costs associated with liquid spill clean-up. The relevant attributes identified include:

- product viscosity;
- ground surface permeability for spills on land; and
- water flow characteristics for spills into water.

In the context of this project product viscosity is used to distinguish between light and heavy liquid products. Light products are assumed to include the lighter refined products such as gasoline and the middle distillates (*e.g.*, kerosene based products and gas oils) which spread quickly and easily penetrate permeable soils, whereas the heavy products are assumed to include the heavier refined products and crude oils which tend to spread more slowly and in the short term generally do not penetrate as far as the lighter products.

Ground surface permeability (as it affects ground based spills) and water flow characteristics (as they affect water based spills) are combined into a single composite attribute that is defined by eight discrete choices:

- ground of low permeability (*i.e.*, clayey soil or shale);
- ground of moderate permeability (*i.e.*, silt or glacial till);
- ground of high permeability (*i.e.*, clean sand or gravel);
- waterlogged ground masses (*i.e.*, bog or muskeg);
- water covered vegetation (*i.e.*, marsh or swamp);

Release and Damage Costs

- static water (*i.e.*, pond or lake);
- slow flowing water (*i.e.*, laminar river flow); and
- fast flowing water (*i.e.*, turbulent stream flow).

It is assumed that the effect of the above ground and water characteristics on clean-up actions will be directly influenced by the season with frozen winter conditions reducing the effective permeability of the ground surface and providing a physical barrier that will affect the spreading and recovery of spills that occur either onto the surface of or under the surface of frozen water.

In addition, it is assumed that pipeline failure modes can be divided into two separate categories: small leaks and large leaks or ruptures. The distinction being made on the basis that a small leak will typically involve subsurface release and spreading of liquid product whereas a large leak or a rupture will produce a crater providing for surface spreading of released product.

The product and ground/water attributes, when combined with the two distinct season and failure modes, define a matrix of 64 possible attribute combinations, each of which is potentially associated with a different unit clean-up cost. The resulting unit clean-up cost matrix is shown in Table 11.2.

To address the impact of variability in ground/water attributes in a direction perpendicular to that of the pipeline, the attribute set that defines unit clean-up cost should be specified for conditions along the pipeline right-of-way (by a Near Field Terrain attribute, see Table 2.9) and adjacent to the right-of-way (by a Far Field Terrain attribute, see Table 2.9). Where the Near Field and Far Field Terrain conditions differ, an effective unit clean-up cost estimate for the location in question should be determined by averaging the unit cost estimates associated with each attribute set.

11.3.2 Unit Clean-up Cost Estimates

It is assumed that unit clean-up cost estimates can be developed for generic spill scenarios involving each of the product and spill site attributes identified in the efficiency matrix shown in Table 11.2 to a degree of accuracy that depends on the level of effort involved. As a first stage in the development of a realistic set of unit clean-up cost estimates, a subjective approach was adopted based on the judgement of experts in the environmental field. To this end representatives from the Calgary offices of the consulting engineering firms of O'Connor Associates Environmental Inc. and AGRA Earth & Environmental Limited were asked to provide subjective estimates of the likely range of unit clean-up costs (*i.e.*, the 90% confidence interval on clean-up cost) associated with each spill scenario based on previous experience. The responses obtained from each consultant are summarized in Appendix G.

The clean-up cost range estimates provided by the environmental consultants were then averaged (see Appendix G) and the resulting average lower bound and average upper bound values for each case were taken to represent the 5 percentile and 95 percentile values of a standard normal

Release and Damage Costs

probability distribution. The normal probability distribution type was chosen because in the absence of additional information it represents the simplest and most reasonable way to characterize the parameter uncertainty using a continuous distribution. The resulting distribution parameters associated with each case (*i.e.*, the mean and standard deviation) are included in Table 11.2.

11.4 Total Clean-up Cost

The Clean-up Cost node (basic node 9.3) and its direct predecessor nodes are shown in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 11.2. The specific node parameter is the total cost associated with spill clean-up resulting from liquid product pipeline failure. The predecessor node arrows indicate that Clean-up Cost is a functional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is calculated directly from the value of the parameters associated with its direct predecessor nodes, Spill Volume, Clean-up Efficiency and Unit Clean-up Cost.

The total spill clean-up cost, c_{clean} , is calculated using the following equation

$$c_{clean} = \kappa_c V_s u_{clean} \quad [11.2]$$

where V_s is the total spill volume, κ_c is the clean-up efficiency and u_{clean} is the unit clean-up cost. All of the information necessary to calculate the node parameter is available from preceding node parameter calculations.

11.5 Cost of Property Damage

11.5.1 Introduction

Figure 11.2 shows the node representing cost of property damage and its relationship to other influence diagram nodes. This is a functional node in which the cost of property damage is calculated from such parameters as the product (and its characteristics), the failure location, the ambient temperature and wind conditions, and the release rate and release volume. The node has the same direct predecessors as the node representing the number of fatalities, and uses a similar approach to calculate the node parameter. It uses release models to estimate the real extent of a hazard or spill, and combines this with unit costs of damaged property and land to calculate the total cost of damage.

In calculating the cost of damage different damage scenarios are considered, namely fires, explosions and spills. Fires and explosions are possible for all product types, whereas spills are only relevant for LVP liquids. The methods used to calculate the cost of property damage are described in Sections 11.5.2 and 11.5.3.

Release and Damage Costs

11.5.2 Assumptions and Basic Approach

For a given hazard scenario, the total property damage cost is the sum of two components:

1. The cost of replacing damaged buildings and their contents.
2. The cost of site restoration. This relates to land around buildings in developed areas, agricultural land, parks and undeveloped land. The damage costs in this case covers immediate clean up and remediation for all lands, as well as replacement of landscaping for developed land.

The type of damage that could occur depends on the product released. For gas or HVP liquids there are no spills associated with the release. Damage caused by these products therefore results only from fires or explosions, which can damage both buildings and land. Land damage in this case corresponds to loss of vegetation, forests or landscaping. The costs associated with this are the costs of replacing landscaping or re-seeding forests.

LVP products result in a liquid release that could evaporate and/or ignite, causing a subsequent fire or explosion. If the spill does not ignite, no damage to buildings will occur. Only damage to the soil will occur due to seepage of the spill into the ground. The costs associated with this damage are the costs of clean up and remediation of affected land. If the spill ignites, damage to buildings and land will occur due to the fire as in the case of gas and HVP products. In addition, seepage of the liquid into the ground could occur before or during the fire, causing damage of the soil as in the case of unignited spills. It is therefore assumed that if an LVP spill ignites the costs of land damage will be the sum of remediation of the site and replacing landscaping or forests.

For a given hazard scenario (fire, explosion or spill), the total cost of property damage is calculated as follows:

$$c_{dmg} = \sum c_u \times g_c \times A \quad [11.3]$$

where Σ indicates a summation of the costs for damage associated with each type of property, namely buildings and their contents, and land; and the symbols in the equation are defined as follows:

c_u is the cost of restoration per unit area;

g_c is the effective ground coverage defined as the ratio between the total area of the property type considered as a ratio of the total ground area. In the case of buildings for example, this would be the total floor area (total of all stories in multi-story developments) divided by the total ground area; and

A is the total ground area for which property will be damaged by the hazard.

Release and Damage Costs

In order to implement Equation [11.3] the values of c_u , g_c and A must be defined for different types of hazard and different types of land use that occur around pipelines. These parameters are addressed in Sections 11.5.3 to 11.5.4.

11.5.3 Calculation of Hazard Area

The ground area affected by a given hazard (A in Equation [11.3]) is calculated using the release models discussed in Appendix C. The hazards considered include thermal radiation from jet or pool fires, vapour cloud fires, vapour cloud explosions and spills. The hazard event tree used to determine the relative likelihood at hazard occurrence is shown in Figure 11.3. It is noted that asphyxiation which was considered a hazard to human life does not pose a risk of property damage and is therefore not considered here.

The approach used to define the extent of damage due to fires and explosions is similar to that used for calculating the number of fatalities (see Section 8.2 and Figure 8.2). Two hazard intensity thresholds are defined: an upper bound threshold defining the hazard intensity above which all property is destroyed; and a lower bound threshold below which no damage occurs. Between the two thresholds the probability of damage is assumed to vary linearly between 1 and 0. Based on a similar analysis to that described in Section 8.2, it can be shown that the equivalent area A based on these assumptions is given by:

$$A = 0.5(A_1 + A_0) \quad [11.4]$$

where A_1 is the total area within the upper bound threshold and A_0 is the total area within the lower bound threshold.

The upper and lower bound thresholds used for fires and explosions are given in Table 11.3. The assumptions and justifications behind these values are discussed in Appendix E. Fire damage thresholds for buildings are based on the heat intensity that causes wood to ignite. The lower bound threshold for building damage due to explosions is based on the pressure that causes breakage of glass and the upper bound threshold on the pressure that causes total destruction of houses. For damage to land the thresholds for igniting vegetation and trees are assumed to be the same as those for people in outdoor locations.

For LVP liquid spills, the damaged area is equal to the spill size. The spill size for this purpose is calculated as the release volume divided by an assumed average pool depth of 1 cm. A similar value of pool depth was used by other researchers in the past (*e.g.*, Ramsay and Hilbert 1994). The release volume is calculated using the method described in Section 6.3.

Release and Damage Costs

11.5.4 Unit Costs and Effective Ground Coverage

Table 11.4 gives a summary of the unit damage costs and effective ground coverage for different categories of land use. The following comments are relevant to the values in the table:

- In industrial, commercial and urban residential areas the ground coverage under the site restoration category corresponds to landscaped areas. The total ground coverage for buildings and landscaped area does not add up to 100%. The remainder consists of roads and parking lots that are assumed not to be affected by a release.
- The value of building contents is given as a percentage of the unit cost of the building. This cost is added to the building unit cost to get the total cost of damaging the building and its content. For example, the unit cost of damage to a building and its contents in a residential area is $\$700 \times (1 + 75/100)$ per m².
- For developed land (landscaped or parkland), the costs of site restoration are assumed to be the same for a liquid spill, fire or blast. This is based on the assumption that the land will be immediately restored to its original state. For undeveloped or agricultural land, the cost of fire or blast is much lower than the cost of a liquid spill because the former involves only re-planting costs, whereas the latter involves removal of contaminated soil.

Figures and Tables

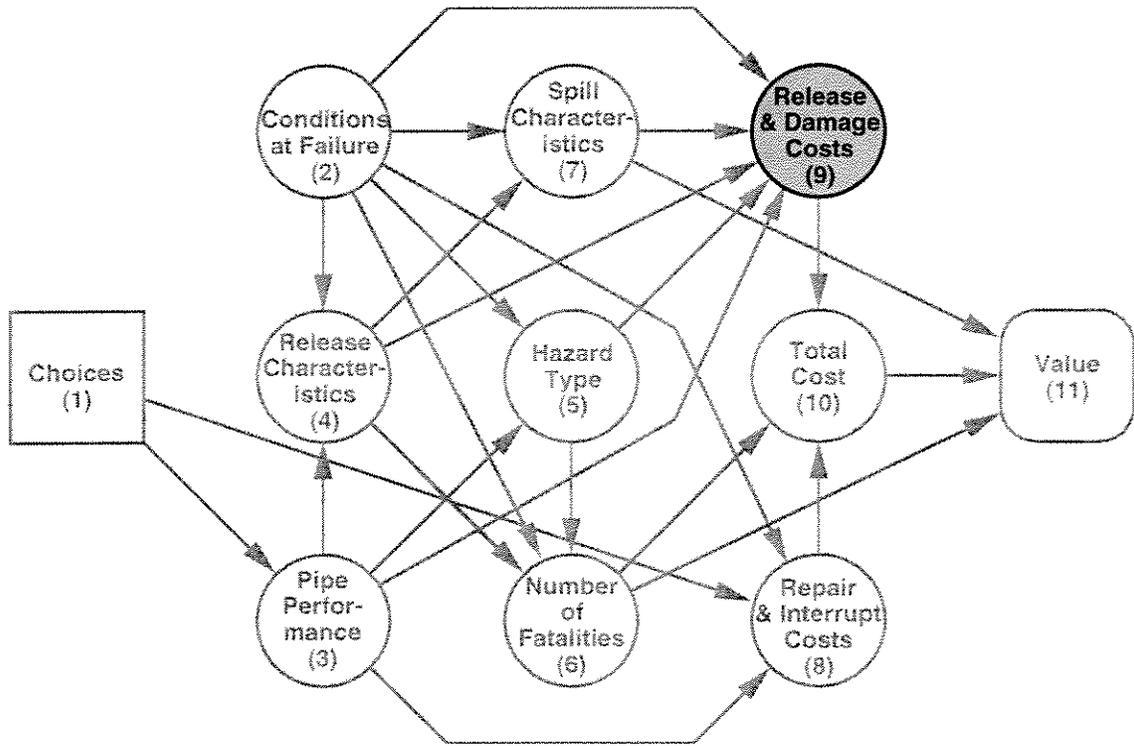


Figure 11.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Release and Damage Costs node group

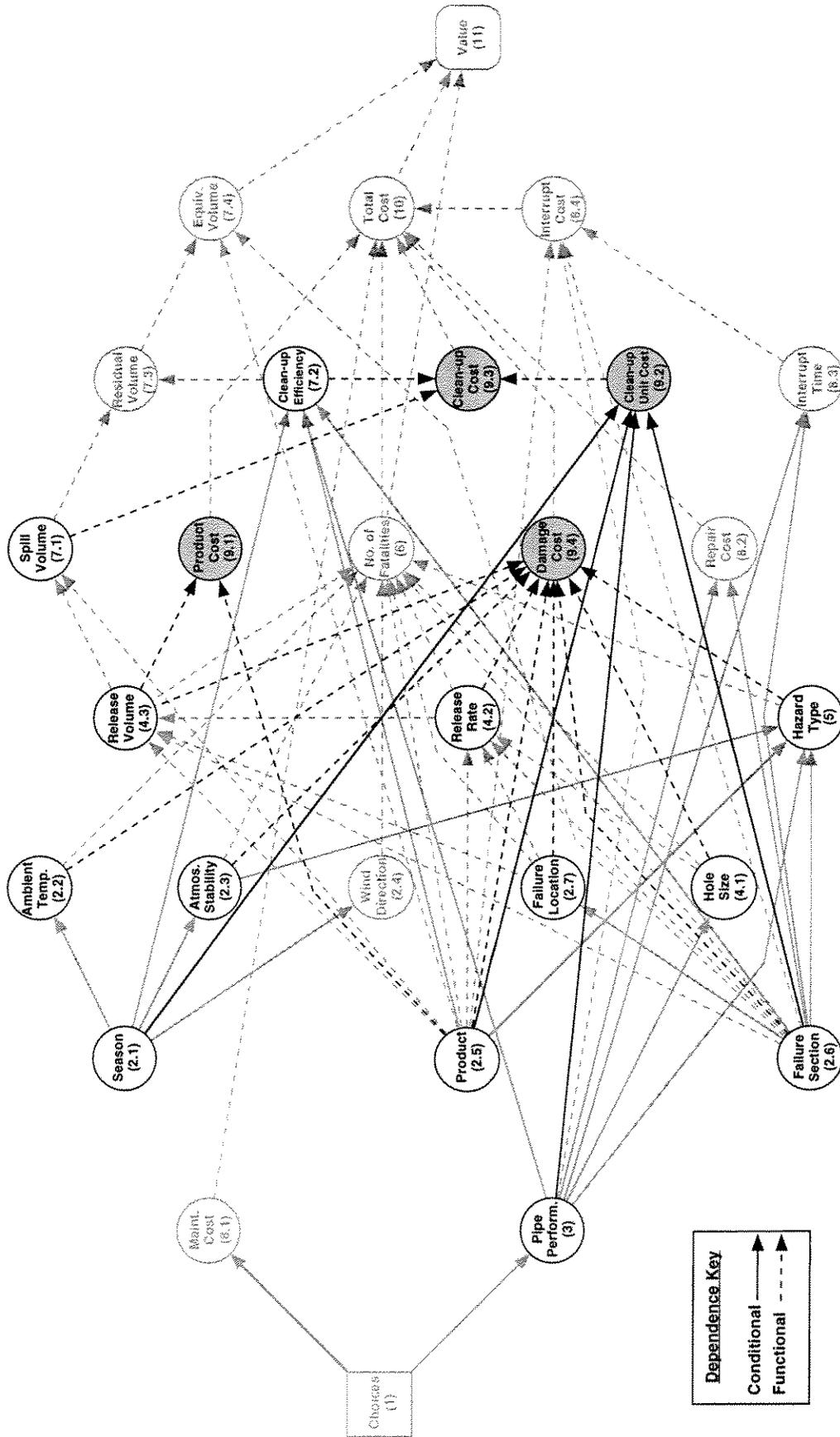
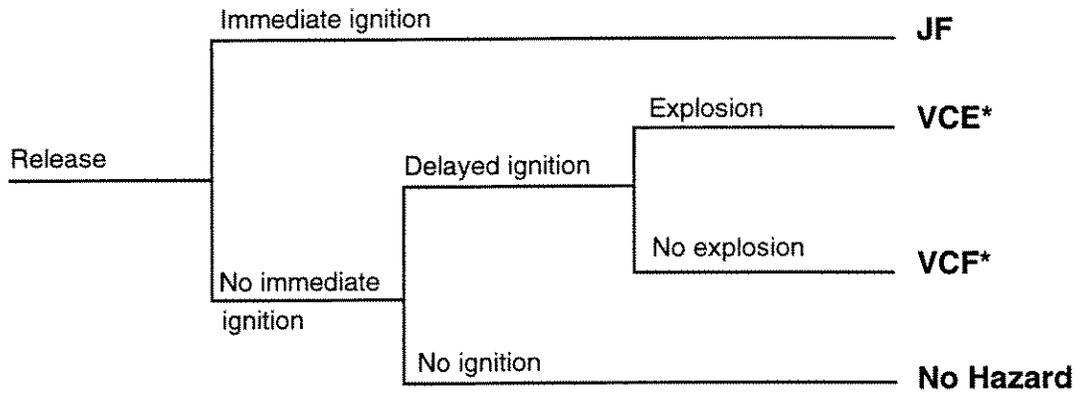
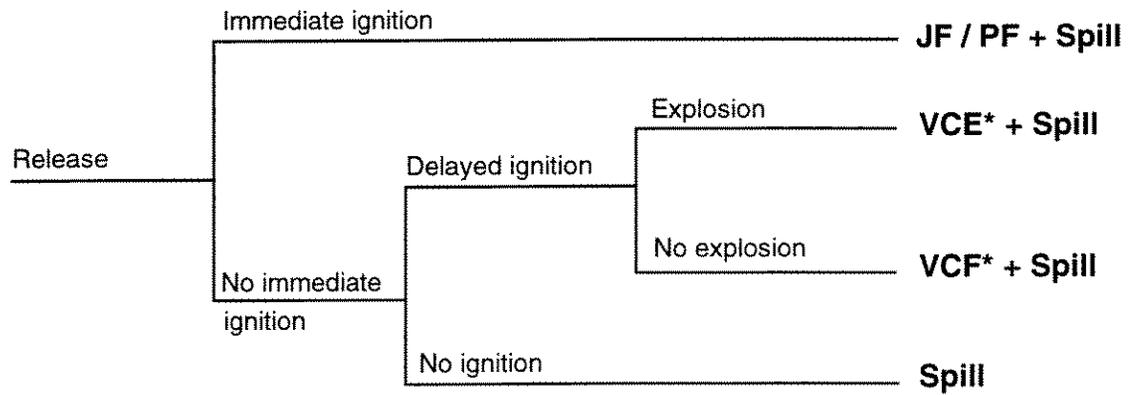


Figure 11.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Release and Damage Costs nodes and associated immediate predecessor nodes



(a) Natural gas release



(b) Liquid release

* Note: jet fire and pool fire hazards occurring as a result of delayed ignition are ignored (see text)

Figure 11.3 Hazard event trees for property damage caused by product release

Petroleum Fraction	Product Group	Cost (\$/m ³)
Natural Gas	methane	0.055 ¹
Natural Gas Liquids	ethanes	60 ²
	propanes butanes	85 ³
	pentanes (condensate)	120 ⁵
Gasolines	automotive gasoline aviation gas	200 ⁴
Kerosenes	jet fuel (JP-1) range oil (Fuel Oil - 1)	
Gas Oils	heating oil (Fuel Oil - 2) diesel oil (Fuel Oil -2D)	
Crude Oils	_____	120 ¹
<p>Notes:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> representative wellhead/plant gate price: 1990 - 1993 (CAPP statistical handbook, July 1994) representative F.O.B. Alberta plant price: 1990 - 1993 (CAPP statistical handbook, July 1994) representative F.O.B. Alberta plant price: 1990 - 1993 (Energy Statistics Handbook, Statistics Canada, Dec. 1994) representative F.O.B. export price: 1989 - 1993 (National Energy Board Annual Report, 1994) the price of pentanes plus is historically comparable to that of crude oil (Canada Year Book, Statistics Canada, 1990) 		

Table 11.1 Unit cost estimates for representative petroleum products

Terrain Character	Season	Unit Clean-Up Cost * (\$ per cubic metre of recovered product)					
		Light Refined Product			Heavy Unrefined Product		
		Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)
Ground	summer	530, 119	775, 228		300, 106	273, 93	
Low Permeability	winter (i.e. frozen)	363, 99	663, 175		410, 161	381, 148	
Ground	summer	1000, 365	1075,350		494, 125	675, 167	
Moderate Perm.	winter (i.e. frozen)	563, 220	838, 251		385, 100	660, 161	
Ground	summer	2575, 1170	1468, 385		713, 175	713, 144	
High Permeability	winter (i.e. frozen)	500, 182	1375, 380		475, 67	680, 119	
Waterlogged	summer	675, 198	1395, 429		775, 319	688, 190	
Groundmass	winter (i.e. frozen)	669, 118	1300, 380		710, 298	563, 129	
Water Covered	summer	1075, 410	not applicable (see note)		488, 114	not applicable (see note)	
Vegetation	winter (i.e. frozen)	588, 160	1375, 380		373, 93	1225, 365	
Static	summer	1063, 312	not applicable (see note)		1053, 315	not applicable (see note)	
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	278, 53	1300, 426		270, 55	1300, 426	
Slow Flowing	summer	1075, 319	not applicable (see note)		813, 160	not applicable (see note)	
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	383, 117	1550, 426		378, 117	1450, 456	
Fast Flowing	summer	1788, 403	not applicable (see note)		1200, 365	not applicable (see note)	
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	1613, 327	3175, 1110		1058, 315	1975, 380	

Note: for spills in water, subsurface release and spread refers to liquid spreading beneath the ice surface and applies in winter only

* Parameter defined by a Normal distribution type with the tabulated means and standard deviations (i.e., Normal [mean, standard deviation])

Table 11.2 Characterization of unit clean-up costs for liquid petroleum product spills

Hazard	Parameter	Units	Building Damage Thresholds		Land Damage Thresholds	
			Lower Bound	Upper Bound	Lower Bound	Upper Bound
jet / pool fire	heat intensity	kW/m ²	15.7	27	6.3	15.7
vapour cloud fire	fraction of C _{LFL} ⁽¹⁾		N/A	N/A	0.5	1.0
vapour cloud explosion	blast pressure	kPa	6.90	69.0	6.90	34.5

(1) Lower flammability limit of product.

Table 11.3 Upper and lower bound hazard thresholds for property damage

Land Use	Building Reconstruction Costs			Site Restoration Costs		
	Unit Cost (\$ per sq. m.)	Value of Contents (% of bldg.)	Effective Gnd. Coverage (% of total area)	Unit Cost for Fire or Blast (\$ per sq. m.)	Unit Cost for Liquid Spill (\$ per sq. m.)	Effective Gnd. Coverage (% of total area)
Industrial (1)	325	200	28 (2)	14.20 (8)	14.20 (8)	20
Commercial (1)	550	200	32 (3)	14.20 (8)	14.20 (8)	20
Residential - urban (1)	700	75	24 (4)	20.50 (9)	20.50 (9)	70
Residential - rural	700	75	0.2 (5,7)	5.50 (7,10)	5.50 (7,10)	100
Agricultural	700	150	0.0062 (6,7)	0.054 (7,11)	3.60 (7,12)	100
Parkland	700	0	0	5.40	5.40	100
Parkland - forested	700	0	0	0.07	3.60	100
Remote	700	0	0	0.00	3.60	100
Remote - forested	700	0	0	0.07	3.60	100

Notes:

- ground coverage assumption: 80% lot, 10% landscaped easement and greenspace, 10% sidewalks and roadways
- effective coverage based on a building floor area of 35% of lot area (see also note 1)
- effective coverage based on a building floor area of 40% of lot area (see also note 1)
- effective coverage based on a building floor area of 30% of lot area (see also note 1)
- effective coverage based on 12.36 dwelling units per sq. km. (8 dwelling per quarter section)
- effective coverage based on 0.386 dwelling units per sq. km. (1 dwelling per section)
- assumes a representative dwelling area of 160 sq. m. with a heavily landscaped surrounding area of 480 sq. m.
- unit cost based on 10% @ \$23 per sq. m. (setback @ LR) and 10% @ \$5.40 per sq. m. (easement @ LP)
- unit cost based on 60% @ \$23 per sq. m. (yard @ LR) and 10% @ \$5.40 per sq. m. (easement @ LP)
- unit cost based on 0.6% @ \$23 per sq. m. (immediate yard @ LR) and 99.4% @ \$5.40 per sq. m. (remainder @ LP)
- unit cost based on 0.0186% @ \$23 per sq. m. (immediate yard @ LR) and 99.98% @ \$0.05 per sq. m. (cropland @ CA)
- unit cost based on 0.0186% @ \$23 per sq. m. (immediate yard @ LR) and 99.98% @ \$3.60 per sq. m. (cropland @ LM)

Basic Unit Costs:

Buildings:

BR Residential Building - \$700 per sq. m. (~\$65/sq. ft.)

BC Commercial Building - \$550 per sq. m. (~\$50/sq. ft.)

BI Industrial Building - \$325 per sq. m. (~\$30/sq. ft.)

Landscaping & Crops:

LR Residential Standard - \$23.00 per sq. m. (~\$2.10/sq. ft.)
(includes: grading, 100 mm top soil, sod, and allowance for shrubs, trees and fencing)

LP Parkland Standard - \$5.40 per sq. m. (~\$0.50/sq. ft.)
(includes: grading, 100 mm top soil, sod, and trees as per urban development standards)

LM Miscellaneous Standard - \$3.60 per sq. m. (~\$0.33/sq. ft.)
(includes: grading, 150 mm top soil and seed)

CA Agricultural Crop - \$0.05 per sq. m. (~\$200/acre)
(based on average value for canola, wheat, peas, oats, etc.)

CF Forest- \$0.07 per sq. m. (~\$280/acre)
(based on an average timber value for mixed forest and replanting cost)

Table 11.4 Property damage costs associated with building reconstruction and site restoration

12.0 TOTAL COST

12.1 Node Parameter

The Total Cost node group (group 10) is shown in a highlighted version of the compound node influence diagram in Figure 12.1. The node group consists of a single Total Cost node (node 10) which is shown together with its direct predecessor nodes in a highlighted version of the basic node influence diagram in Figure 12.2. The specific node parameter is the total financial cost which is taken to be the sum of the direct costs associated with pipeline inspection and maintenance and the risk related costs associated with pipeline failure including the value of compensation for property damage and human casualties. Total Cost is a functional node meaning that the value of the node parameter is calculated directly from the values of its direct predecessor nodes which include: nodes in the Repair and Interruption Cost group, the Release and Damage Cost group, and the Number of Fatalities node.

The total cost, c , is calculated from the following equation

$$c = c_{main} + c_{prod} + c_{rep} + c_{int} + c_{clean} + c_{dmg} + a_n n \quad [12.1]$$

where c_{main} is the direct cost associated with pipeline inspection and maintenance, c_{prod} is the market value of the lost product, c_{rep} is the cost of pipeline repair, c_{int} is the cost associated with service interruption, c_{clean} is the cost associated with spill clean-up where liquid spills are involved, c_{dmg} is the cost of site restoration and the value of compensation associated with property damage, and a_n is a constant that converts the number of human fatalities, n , into a financial cost.

All of the information necessary to calculate the total cost is available from preceding node parameter calculations except for the constant a_n which, in the context of the total cost node parameter, is intended to represent the cost of direct compensation to be paid for a human fatality. It is noted that the cost of compensation for loss of life (a_n) is not the same as the “value of a human life” which is intended to serve as a much broader measure of the financial impact of a human fatality on society as a whole. This societal impact of human fatality is addressed separately in the value node calculation (see Section 13).

12.2 Cost of Compensation for Human Fatality

As part of this project a literature review was carried out and discussions were held with legal professionals working in the area of injury compensation. This review led to the basic understanding that within Canada, compensation payments for loss of life are based primarily on estimates of the economic value of a human life, *EVOL*, as obtained using a ‘human capital approach’ wherein the compensation reflects the present capital value of the loss of earnings of

Total Cost

the person whose life has been lost. The *EVOL* of an average Canadian is calculated to be approximately \$732,000 based on employment and retirement income information and statistical life tables available from Statistics Canada. A detailed discussion of the calculation method and the associated assumptions are given in Appendix H.

The total compensation award package paid to dependents and other claimants generally also included an allowance to account for the costs of pain, grief and suffering to the casualty, relatives and friends. Studies conducted in the U. K., where a similar approach to compensation payments applies (Marin 1986), suggest that a reasonable estimate of the "pain and suffering" allowance is on the order of 25% to 30% of the *EVOL*.

In addition, it is noted that in Canada a 20% to 25% contingency reduction is often applied by the court to compensation awards. This contingency reduction is intended to reflect factors that are not specifically addressed in the formal calculation of the *EVOL*, including for example: consideration of the fact that the deceased person may not have chosen to work continuously to the standard retirement age of 65; or the possibility that a dependent spouse may chose to remarry.

Finally, the cost to the operator of compensation for human fatalities will also include legal fees for both parties because the fees for the party seeking compensation are usually built into the settlement award. The combined cost of legal fees is typically estimated to be on the order of 25% of the basic compensation award.

The above suggests that, on average, the added compensation for pain and suffering is offset by contingency reductions. The total cost of compensation for loss of life is therefore assumed to be equal to the *EVOL* plus legal fees. The equation for a_n is therefore

$$a_n = 1.25 \text{ EVOL} = \$915,000 \quad (\text{for an } \text{EVOL} = \$732,000) \quad [12.2]$$

Figures

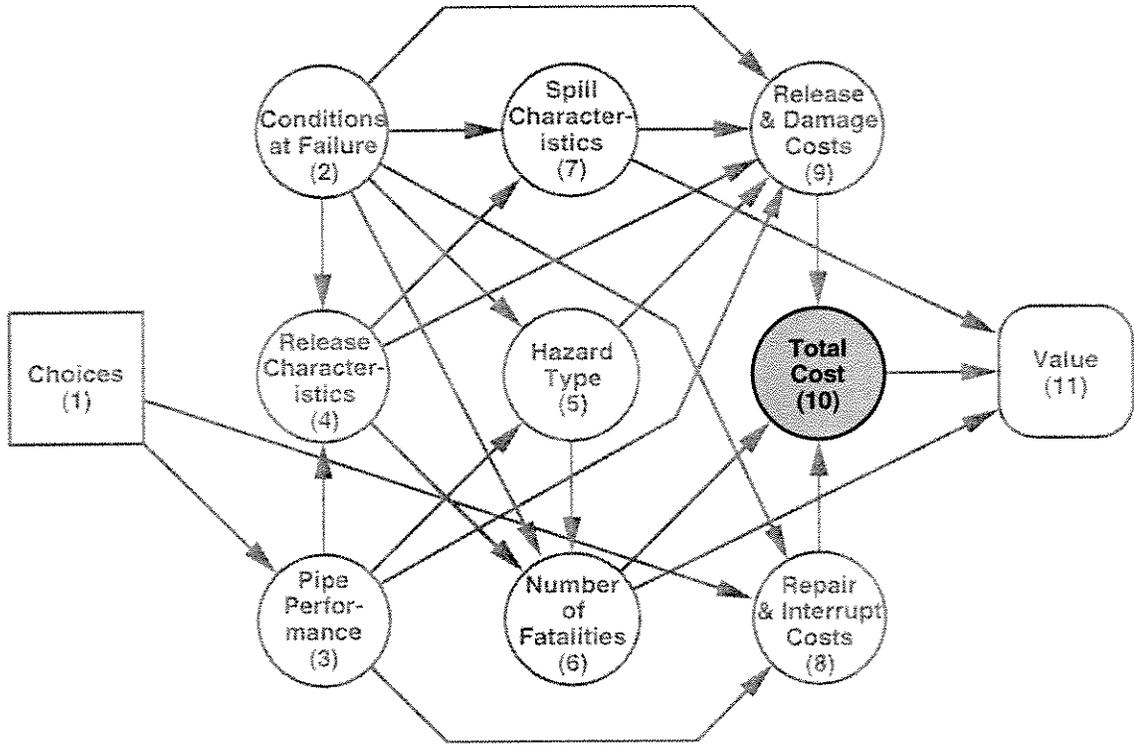


Figure 12.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Total Cost node group

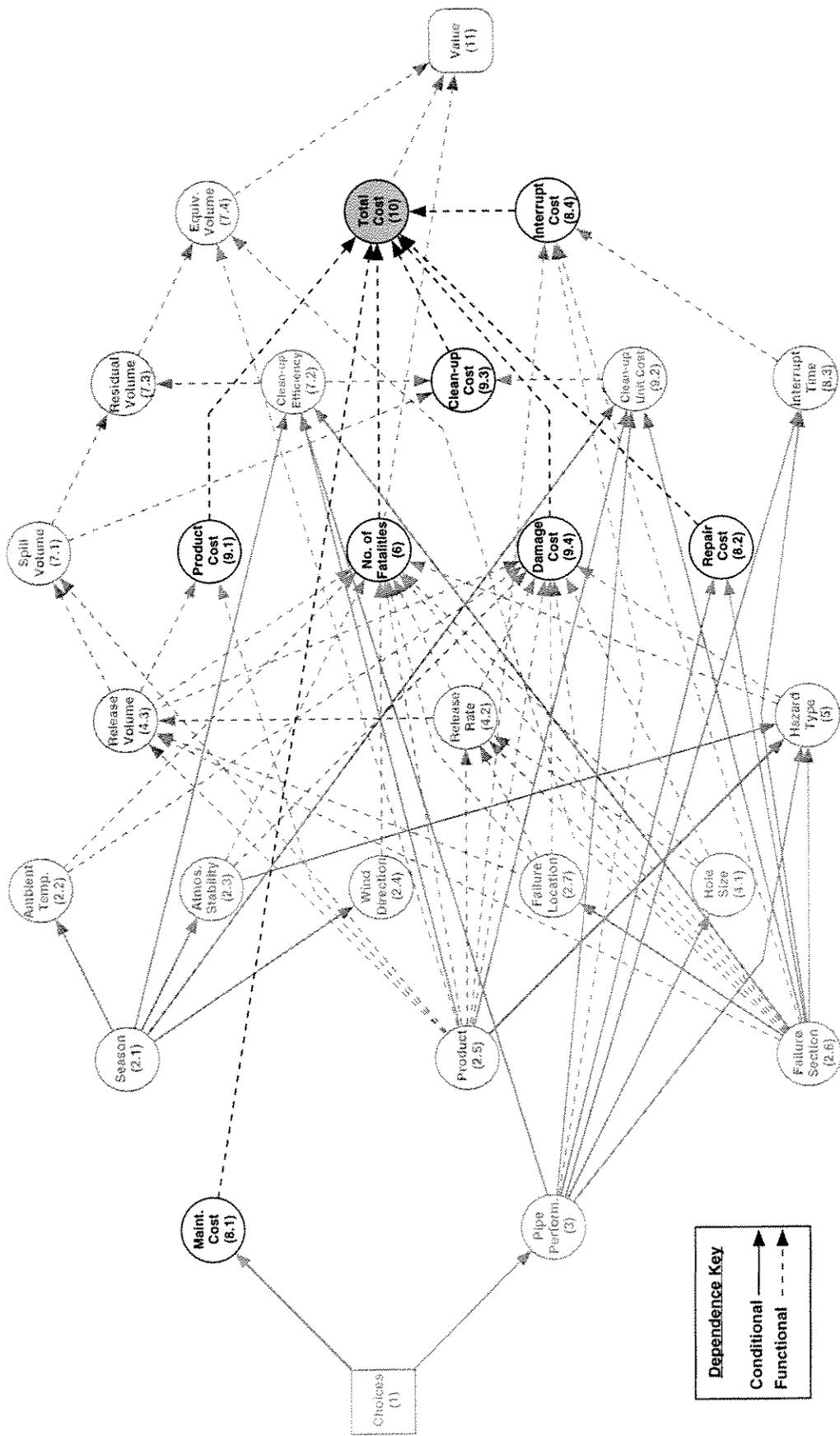


Figure 12.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Total Cost node and associated immediate predecessor nodes

13.0 VALUE

13.1 Introduction

The value node defines the criterion used to make the final choice on integrity maintenance action. This criterion must take into account the three major objectives associated with the decision problem, namely 1) a high levels of *safety* for those exposed to risk from the pipeline, 2) a high level of *environmental protection* from potential product spills and 3) a low *economic* cost. Each objective is characterized by a specific parameter (called an attribute) that measures the degree to which the objective is achieved. As described in PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual No 1.2 (Stephens *et al.* 1995), the attributes selected for the present problem are:

1. Number of Fatalities n measuring safety.
2. Equivalent spill volume v measuring environmental protection.
3. Total cost c measuring economic aspects.

Figures 13.1 and 13.2 show how this parameter relates to the influence diagram in its compact and expanded forms. Figure 13.2 shows that the value node is a functional node, with the nodes representing the above three parameters as its direct predecessors.

Two approaches for defining the value function have been developed for this program (Stephens *et al.* 1995). These are:

- **Utility Optimization.** A utility measure is defined as a function of n , v and c . This function is defined such that higher expected values of the utility are preferred, and therefore the optimal choice is the one that leads to the maximum expected utility. In this approach, the value node calculates the utility u as a function of n , v , and c . Solution of the influence diagram provides the expectation of c for each choice and this information can be used to identify the choice that leads to the maximum expected utility.
- **Constrained cost optimization.** Cost is optimized subject to life safety and/or environmental constraints. This is achieved by first eliminating choices that do not meet the imposed safety and environmental constraints. The optimal action is then selected from among the remaining choices as the one with the lowest expected total cost.

Calculation of the value function is discussed in detail in Section 13.2 for the utility approach and in Section 13.3 for the constrained cost optimization approach.

Value

13.2 The Utility Approach

13.2.1 Introduction

13.2.1.1 Why Utility Functions?

A commonly used basis for decision making under uncertainty is to optimize the total expected cost c , defined as:

$$c_i = an + bv + c \quad [13.1]$$

where the constants a and b convert losses of life and equivalent spill volumes into monetary equivalents. This approach implies that the decision maker finds any two choices with the same expected total cost equally attractive. While this appears reasonable, the presence of uncertainty causes the preferences of most people and corporations to deviate from this approach.

To illustrate this consider the choices in Figure 13.3. Choice 1 represents a 0.01 chance of paying \$20,000, whereas choice 2 represents a sure cost of \$200. The expected cost for choice 1 is $0.99 \times \$0.0 + 0.01 \times \$20,000 = \$200$, which is equal to that of choice 2. Therefore, based on the expected cost approach the two choices would be equivalent. In reality, however, most decision makers find a payment of \$200 to be more attractive than a 1% chance of losing \$20,000. In fact most people would be willing to pay more than the expected value of \$200 to avoid the risky choice. This attitude is referred to as *risk aversion* and is widely accepted in financial risk analysis.

Another limitation of the expected total cost approach relates to tradeoffs between different attributes. This is illustrated by considering the two choices in Figure 13.4. Choice 1 represents a 0.50 chance at paying \$10 million and causing 5 fatalities, and a 0.50 chance at having no losses. Choice 2 represents a 0.50 chance at losing \$10 million (with no losses in life) and a 0.50 chance at having 5 fatalities (with no financial losses). Using Equation [13.1] (with $v = 0$ and $a = \$1$ million per life) the expected value of the total cost c , can be calculated for the first choice as $0.5 \times (\$10 \text{ million} + \$1 \text{ million} \times 5 \text{ fatalities}) + 0.5 \times (\$0 + 0) = \$7.5 \text{ million}$. Similarly, choice 2 can be shown to have a total expected cost of \$7.5 million as well, so that optimization of the total expected cost would mean indifference between the two choices. It can be seen however that some decision makers may prefer choice 1 because it includes a chance of no losses, whereas choice 2 is assured to have some loss (either financial or human). This attitude relates to *tradeoffs* between costs and losses in life.

The foregoing discussion shows that the expected cost approach may lead to poor choices because it cannot reflect appropriate risk aversion and tradeoff attitudes of decision makers. Utility theory can overcome this limitation by incorporating these attitudes in the optimization

Value

process. Formal definitions of the preference attitudes alluded to in this section and the manner in which they can be represented in a utility function is addressed in Section 13.2.2.

13.2.1.2 Defining a Utility Function

The development of a utility function for a problem with multiple attributes involves two main steps.

1. Definition of individual utility functions for each attribute based on the appropriate risk attitudes.
2. Combining the individual utility functions in an overall utility function, that takes into account tradeoff attitudes between the different attributes.

Sections 13.2.2 and 13.2.3 describe the above two steps for the problem of pipeline risk-based decision making. Each section gives the basic concepts needed before describing the analysis undertaken and the conclusions reached.

13.2.2 Single Attribute Utility Functions

13.2.2.1 Risk Attitudes - Concepts and Definitions

To generalize the risk aversion concept introduced (by an example) in Section 13.2.1.1, risk aversion is said to apply for a certain attribute if the expected value of an uncertain choice (or lottery) is more attractive than the lottery itself for the whole range of attribute values. Risk aversion can be reflected in risk management choices by defining the objective function (called the utility function u) as a concave function of the attribute. This is illustrated in Figure 13.5a for the cost attribute c . The utility function $u(c)$ is a decreasing function of c and this reflects the fact that higher costs are less desirable. The figure can be used to verify that, because the function is concave, the expected utility of any option involving uncertainty is lower than the utility associated with the expected value of the option. This is illustrated in the figure by an example lottery l involving a 50-50 chance at paying the minimum cost c^* or maximum cost c_0 . Therefore, using a concave utility function over cost results in risk averse choices.

Risk proneness is the opposite of risk aversion. It is said to apply to a certain attribute if the decision maker prefers each lottery to its expected value over the whole attribute range. Risk proneness can be modelled by a convex utility function as shown in Figure 13.5b. It is noted that a linear utility function would correspond to optimizing the cost itself, and that this case is referred to as a *risk neutral* attitude.

The sure cost deemed by the decision maker to be equivalent to a certain lottery l is called the *certainty equivalent* of that particular lottery, and is denoted \hat{c} (see Figure 13.5). The difference

Value

between the expected value of the lottery and its certainty equivalent, represents the amount of money which the decision-maker is willing to pay in order to avoid the risk, and is called the *risk premium* $\pi(I)$ for this particular lottery. The risk premium represents the degree of risk aversion (see Figure 13.5a). For example, if the decision maker is indifferent between a 50-50 lottery at paying \$0 or \$10,000, and a certain cost of \$6,000, then the certainty equivalent of the lottery is $\hat{c} = \$6,000$, and the risk premium is $\pi(I) = \$6,000 - [0.5 (0) + 0.5 (\$10,000)] = \$1,000$.

Consider a lottery represented by a 0.50 chance of paying $c - \Delta c$ and a 0.50 chance of paying $c + \Delta c$. The amount c is called the *reference amount* of the lottery, while the *range* of the lottery is $2\Delta c$. The variation of the risk premium with the reference amount for the same lottery range represents another significant attitude of risk behaviour. If the risk premium increases (decreases) monotonically with c for any fixed range $2\Delta c$, the decision maker is said to be *increasingly (decreasingly) risk averse*. Otherwise, if the risk premium is constant for all h , the decision-maker is *constantly risk averse*. Similar definitions apply to increasing, decreasing, and constant risk proneness.

Mathematical functions can be proposed to satisfy the ranking and risk characteristics that are judged to be appropriate for a certain attribute. These functions contain constants that can be determined by the decision maker's certainty equivalents for a number of lotteries equal to the number of the required constants. Examples showing the characteristics of the utility functions used for the attributes mentioned in Section 13.1 are given in Sections 13.2.2.2 and 13.2.2.4.

13.2.2.2 Utility Function for Cost

Money is the most frequently appearing attribute in utility theory applications. Hax and Wiig (1975), for example, dealt with a capital investment decision problem of bidding on a project taking into consideration the possibilities of a high or low bid, and bidding alone or with a partner. "Net present value" of the investment was taken as an attribute. Another example is a study for selecting a site for a nuclear power plant constructed by Keeney and Nair (1975). They considered the attribute "annual differential cost" for the different proposed sites. Bell (1977) analyzed the problem of dealing with forest pests in New Brunswick, based on the attribute "single year's profit". In a decision analysis study for the development of the Mexico City Airport, Keeney (1973) used "cost" as an attribute.

All the above authors and many others agree, regardless of the nature of the problem or the exact definition of the attribute, on monotonicity and risk aversion. The function is either monotonically increasing in case of gain, or monotonically decreasing in case of cost. In addition Keeney and Raiffa (1976) and Schlaifer (1969) suggest that an increasingly risk averse function (as defined in Section 13.2.2.1) would be appropriate.

In summary, the utility function over cost is: 1) monotonically decreasing; 2) risk averse; and 3) increasingly risk averse. A function that satisfies the above conditions is given plotted in Figure 13.6. Appendix I describes how the function is defined by asking the decision maker to

Value

give his or her certainty equivalent to a simple lottery. It also shows how the function is verified by using it to calculate some equivalent options and presenting them to the decision maker to ensure their consistency with his or her choices.

13.2.2.3 Utility Function for Number of Fatalities

Several authors have reported using losses in life as an attribute in decision analysis. For example, Keeney (1973) for example used the “number of people killed or seriously injured” in a study of the development of Mexico City Airport. The attribute was used in the range of 0 to 1000. A linear utility function was selected although in his discussion, Keeney suggests that a rational utility function should be risk averse.

A study of hazardous materials transportation for the Maritimes Administration by Kalelkar and Brooks (1974) used the “number of people killed” as an attribute in the range of 0 to 60. A decreasingly risk prone function was assigned to the attribute by an experienced person in the field of safety, who was asked to represent the point of view of society. The authors explained the risk proneness for small numbers of deaths by the fact that the decision maker was willing to take high chances to avoid even one certain death. So he was willing to take a 50-50 chance between 0 to 60 deaths, rather than accept 10 sure deaths. As the number of sure deaths increased, his risk proneness declined and his function became risk neutral. This explanation holds only for uncertain choices that involve a chance of no deaths, while the function still implies risk proneness for a large range of uncertain choices that do include sure deaths (*e.g.*, the certainty equivalent for a 50-50 lottery between 10 or 60 deaths is about 25). It is interesting here to note that the utility function of the same decision-maker over property damage in dollars was decreasingly risk prone. Tversky (1977) also suggested that a risk prone utility function is appropriate for losses in life.

A risk averse function was suggested by Jordaan (1982) in a study of the transportation of hazardous goods through the City of Calgary, Alberta, Canada. The function is intended to express the aversion of society to a catastrophe involving a large number of deaths. The function used by Jordaan was constantly risk averse (*i.e.*, the degree of risk aversion was not dependent of the number of lives lost).

The foregoing discussion shows that there is no consistency in previous work regarding risk attitudes associated with losses in life. In fact, all possible risk attitudes (risk averse, risk prone and risk neutral) have been suggested. In evaluating this information to choose an appropriate utility function, the following points were considered:

1. References that suggested a risk prone function indicate that the degree of risk proneness decreases rapidly as the number of fatalities increase, and the functions become almost risk neutral. The risk prone attitude in the low values of the attribute can be explained by the attractiveness of lotteries that involve a chance of zero deaths or injuries.

Value

2. Risk aversion was justified on the basis of society's aversion to large catastrophes. Such catastrophes are unlikely to result from a pipeline failure.
3. Any deviation from a straight line behaviour does not minimize the expected number of deaths since it means the willingness to pay a certain premium in order to avoid or seek risk. A risk averse behaviour, for example, reflects the fact that society is more shaken by 100 deaths in one accident than 10 accidents, each resulting in 10 fatalities. Most people would agree with this attitude. What is questionable, however, is the validity of accepting a higher expected number of deaths (sacrificing lives) in order to ensure that society is informed of these deaths in a more acceptable manner.

Based on this it was decided that a risk neutral (linear) utility function is most suitable. This corresponds to minimizing the expected number of fatalities directly. The utility function is given in Appendix I.

13.2.2.4 Equivalent Spill Volume

The equivalent spill volume represents the residual spill volume remaining in the environment after clean up. This volume is calculated by adjusting the actual residual volume at a given location, to a volume that is judged to have an equivalent environmental impact at a reference location of the user's choice. Details of this parameter are described in Section 9.4.

Discussions with some of the organizations that were consulted to obtain input on environmental issues (see Section 9.0) indicated that decision makers place much more importance on prevention of spills than on limiting the spill size if one occur. In other words, the utility drops at a high rate for low spill volumes and this rate decreases as the spill volume increases. This trend implies that the utility function is convex or risk prone.

The function used is plotted in Figure 13.7. Details of the derivation and verification of the function are given in Appendix I.

13.2.3 Multi-attribute Utility Function

13.2.3.1 Tradeoff Attitudes - Concepts and Definitions

A multi-attribute utility function is defined as a function of the individual utility functions for each attribute, and a number of constants representing tradeoffs between the individual attributes. The multi-attribute utility function can represent different assumptions regarding how the attributes interact. Interaction between attributes relates to such questions as: do preferences over lotteries involving cost c depend on the number of fatalities n or the volume of spill v ?, or do tradeoffs between c and n depend on the values of v . If all such dependencies are permitted, the form of the multi-attribute utility function becomes very complex. With some constraints,

Value

however, significant simplifications to the function can be made. Two types of constraints are discussed in the following paragraphs.

The first constraint relates to *preferential independence*, which means that preferences over a given subset of the attributes are independent of the values of the remaining attributes. For example, if tradeoffs between the cost c and number of fatalities n are unaffected by the equivalent spill volume v , then it can be stated that the subset $\{c, n\}$ is preferentially independent of v . It is noted that preferential independence relates to tradeoffs under certainty and therefore it can be established without consideration of any uncertain choices.

The other constraint that can be exploited to simplify the utility function is called *utility independence*. A given attribute is utility independent of another attribute if preferences under uncertainty for the former are not affected by the value of the latter. For example, cost c is utility independent of the number of fatalities n if preferences regarding cost lotteries (such as the one in Figure 13.3) are not affected by the number of fatalities.

The utilization of these independence characteristics to select an appropriate form of the multi-attribute utility function is discussed in Section 13.2.3.2.

13.2.3.2 The Multi-attribute Utility Function

Figure 13.8a shows two equivalent choices involving cost c . Since this equivalence does not take into consideration the number of fatalities n , it is valid for $n = 0$, and the equivalence in Figure 13.8b holds. Now, if the value of n is changed from zero to 5 say, would this change the above equivalence in c ? In other words, does the indifference relation in Figure 13.8a imply the one in Figure 13.8d for any value of n ? It is reasonable to answer the above questions positively, and this implies that c is Utility Independent (UI) of n . A similar argument can be developed to show that it is reasonable to assume that c is UI of v . Therefore it can be stated that c is UI of $\{n, v\}$.

Now consider tradeoffs between c and n for a certain value of v . Assume that the consequence $\{c = \$50 \text{ million}, n = 0 \text{ fatalities}, v = 0 \text{ m}^3\}$ is equivalent to $\{c = \$0, n = 5 \text{ fatalities}, v = 0 \text{ m}^3\}$. This means that a loss of \$50 million is equivalent to 5 fatalities provided that $v = 0 \text{ m}^3$ (i.e., there is no spill). Assume that the value of v is changed to 1000 m^3 , would this affect the values of c and n in the above equivalence relationship? In other words, does the tradeoff between c and n depend on the value of v ? A negative answer is reasonable, implying that $\{c, n\}$ is preferentially independent on v , denoted $\{c, n\}$ is PI of v . A similar argument can be used to show that $\{c, v\}$ is PI of n .

The above-mentioned conditions are sufficient to justify a simplified form of the utility function called the multiplicative form. This function and the input required to define and verify it is given in Appendix I. It is noted that, as is shown in the Appendix, defining the multiattribute utility function involves indirect definition of the monetary equivalents of losses in life and spills.

Value

13.3 Constrained Cost Optimization

13.3.1 Introduction

As discussed earlier, the constrained cost optimization approach is based on selecting the lowest expected cost option that meets a pre-defined minimum level of life safety or environmental protection. This approach eliminates the need to consider the tradeoffs discussed in Section 13.2, which may be considered an advantage by some decision makers who find it difficult to explicitly consider such issues as the monetary value of human life and environmental protection. It must be mentioned, however, that such values are implied by the decision made regardless of the method used. For example, the value of human life implied by a given choice can be calculated using the decision influence diagram. Therefore, it can be argued that since these issues cannot be avoided it is better to consider them explicitly in order to ensure consistency and understand the implications of a given decision.

The constrained expected cost optimization approach is best suited to cases where policy or regulations are in place that dictate certain levels of human safety or environmental protection. In such cases, this approach allows meeting these regulations at the lowest possible cost.

Calculation of the total cost is addressed in Section 12.0, and need not be repeated in this section. The remaining information necessary to use this method consists of the definition of the life safety and environmental constraints.

13.3.2 Life Safety Constraint

13.3.2.1 Selecting Acceptable Risk Levels

Two aspects are usually considered in defining acceptable risk levels:

1. *Individual Risk*, defined as the annual probability of death due to a pipeline failure for any exposed individual (based on HSE 1989). This risk is determined by exposure time and the probability that a given failure will lead to fatal consequences. Individual risk is independent of the number of people exposed to risk.
2. *Societal (or Collective) Risk*, defined as the annual probability of a given number of fatalities due to a given source of risk. To take society's aversion to large accidents into account, acceptable societal risk is often defined as a decreasing function of the number of fatalities (HSE 1989).

Suggested acceptable individual and societal risk levels for the present project were developed based on a review of criteria set out by governments and the industry for similar industrial facilities.

Value

Individual Risk Criteria

In the UK acceptable individual risk levels specified by the Health and Safety Executive are in the range of 10^{-6} to 10^{-4} per year (HSE 1988, 1989). The maximum tolerable risk level recommended by HSE (1988) for existing nuclear power stations is 10^{-4} per year. Risks above this level are considered unjustifiable on any grounds. Risks between 10^{-6} and 10^{-4} per year are considered tolerable only if risk reduction is impractical, or if the cost of reduction is grossly disproportional to the improvement gained. Risks below 10^{-6} per year were considered acceptable without additional reductions. For new developments the HSE (1989) suggests an upper limit for acceptable risk of 10^{-5} per year, which is one tenth of the maximum level used for existing nuclear stations. The HSE guidelines are applicable to individuals with an average (rather than maximum) level of exposure to the risk.

In Canada, the Major Industrial Accidents Council of Canada (MIACC 1993) is developing Land Use Guidelines for Pipeline Corridors. It is proposed that the type of land use in the proximity of an industrial facility is defined as a function of the risk level. The MIACC approach is based on risk contours that define how the risk decreases with increasing distance from the facility. High density residential developments are allowed beyond the risk contour corresponding to 10^{-6} per year. This implies that, similar to the HSE guidelines, 10^{-6} per year is acceptable without limitation. Commercial land use and low density residential housing are permitted in areas where the risk is 10^{-6} to 10^{-5} per year, and industrial developments in areas where the risk is 10^{-5} to 10^{-4} per year. This indicates that the highest acceptable annual individual risk levels are 10^{-4} for industrial developments, 10^{-5} for low density residential areas and 10^{-6} for high density residential areas.

Societal Risk Criteria

The purposes of defining societal risk criteria is to recognize society's aversion to large accidents. A common method to express acceptable societal risk is the so-called $F-N$ curves (Farmer 1967), in which N is the number of fatalities in an accident and F is the probability of accidents causing more than N fatalities. However, $F-N$ curves are dependent on the total population exposed to a given type of accident. This is a severe draw back with respect to using $F-N$ curves for pipeline systems, which due to their linear nature expose a number of people that is, on average, proportional to their length. Therefore, everything else being equal, the acceptability of a given pipeline with respect to a given $F-N$ curve would be dependent on its length. Due to this unreasonable trend, $F-N$ curves are not used further in this project.

Another method to consider societal risk is to define individual risk as a function of the number of people exposed to a given accident. This is the approach adopted in HSE's Guidelines for Land-Use Planning (HSE 1989), in which an individual risk level of 10^{-5} per year was considered acceptable for developments housing more than 25 and less than 75 people. If the development houses 75 people or more, the acceptable individual risk is reduced to 10^{-6} per year. HSE suggested that the individual risk of 10^{-6} per year is acceptable even for very large facilities (e.g., hospitals, schools, and large shopping centres).

Value

In Canada, MIACC's draft guideline (MIACC 1993) refers to the acceptable risk level associated with railway transportation of dangerous goods in Toronto. This level was specified as 10^{-5} per year if more than 25 people are exposed. This is essentially the same as the HSE approach. MIACC's approach in defining individual risk is also based on the number of people exposed and therefore it implies partial consideration of societal risk.

Suggested Tolerable Risk Levels

Based on the information presented earlier in this section, it was decided that an approach based on a variable individual risk depending on the number of people exposed in a given accident should be used to account for both individual and societal risk aspects. Consistent with both the UK HSE and the Canadian MIACC guidelines, the basic individual risk levels suggested are 10^{-6} , 10^{-5} and 10^{-4} for urban, industrial and rural land use classifications, respectively.

13.3.2.2 Definition of the Constraint

The basic criterion used to apply a life safety constraint is that the maximum individual risk along the pipeline should be lower than the tolerable risk level. Because of potential variations in land use along the pipeline, the tolerable individual risk level will vary as discussed in Section 13.3.2.1. This makes it necessary to use a reference tolerable individual risk level and normalize the actual calculated individual risk levels for different land use types to correspond to the land use associated with the reference tolerable risk.

The reference tolerable individual risk level R_{tr} is defined as the maximum for all land uses associated with the pipeline. This means that:

$$R_{tr} = \max(R_i) , i = 1, 2, \dots, m \quad [13.2]$$

where R_{tr} is the tolerable individual risk level for the i^{th} land use type, and m is the number of land uses associated with the pipeline. The normalized maximum individual risk R_{nj} for a given section j is then calculated from:

$$R_{nj} = R_j(d_{\min})(R_{tr} / R_{ij}) \quad [13.3]$$

where $R_j(d_{\min})$ is the individual risk for section j calculated at the minimum offset from the pipeline at which a development is permitted (d_{\min}). Calculation of individual risk is discussed in detail in Section 8.0. The maximum normalized reference individual risk is then calculated as:

$$R_{\max} = \max(R_{nj}) , j = 1, 2, \dots, k \quad [13.4]$$

where k is the number of pipeline segments. The constraint is then defined as $R_{\max} < R_{tr}$, so that choices that do not satisfy this constraint are inadmissible.

Value

13.3.3 Environmental Impact Constraint

The environmental constraint is defined in terms of an expected annual equivalent volume per km length of the pipeline. Recall that the equivalent spill volume is a measure of the environmental impact of the residual spill after clean up of as much of the spill as possible (see Section 9.4 for details of how this parameter is calculated). Use of the total expected value of the equivalent spill volume per km of the pipeline results in a measure of the total expected environmental impact due to a unit length of the pipeline. Any choice that leads to an average per km equivalent spill volume greater than the tolerable value is considered inadmissible.

Figures

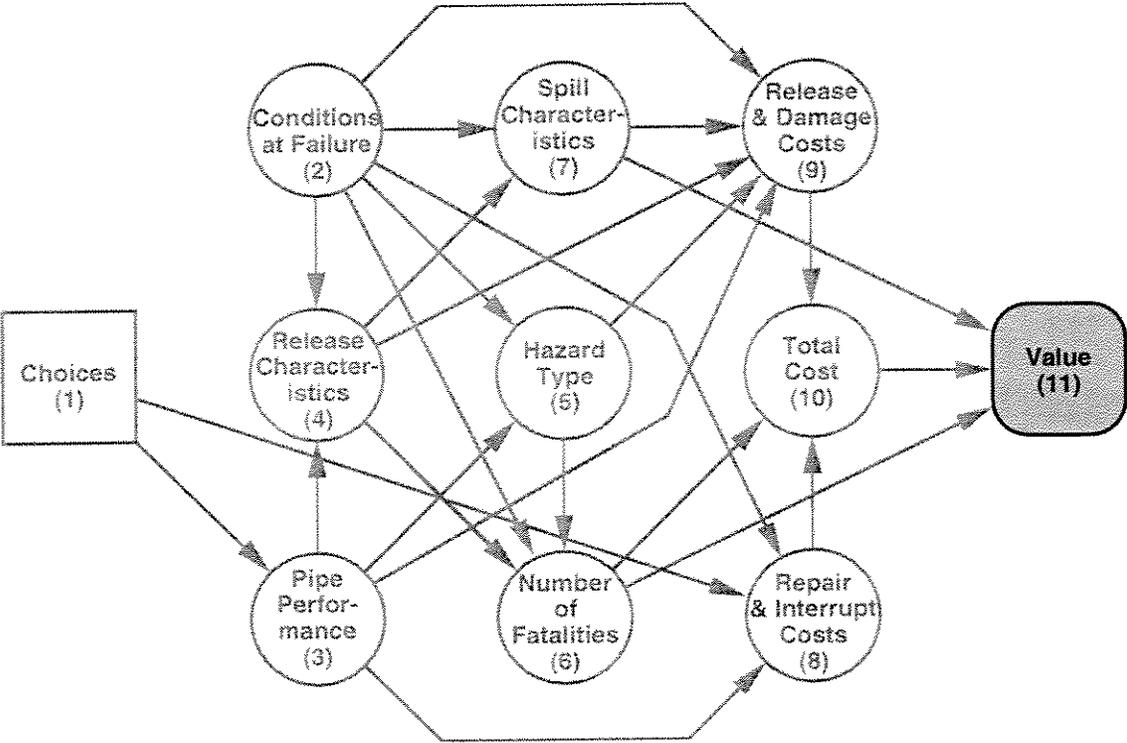


Figure 13.1 Compound node influence diagram highlighting Value node group

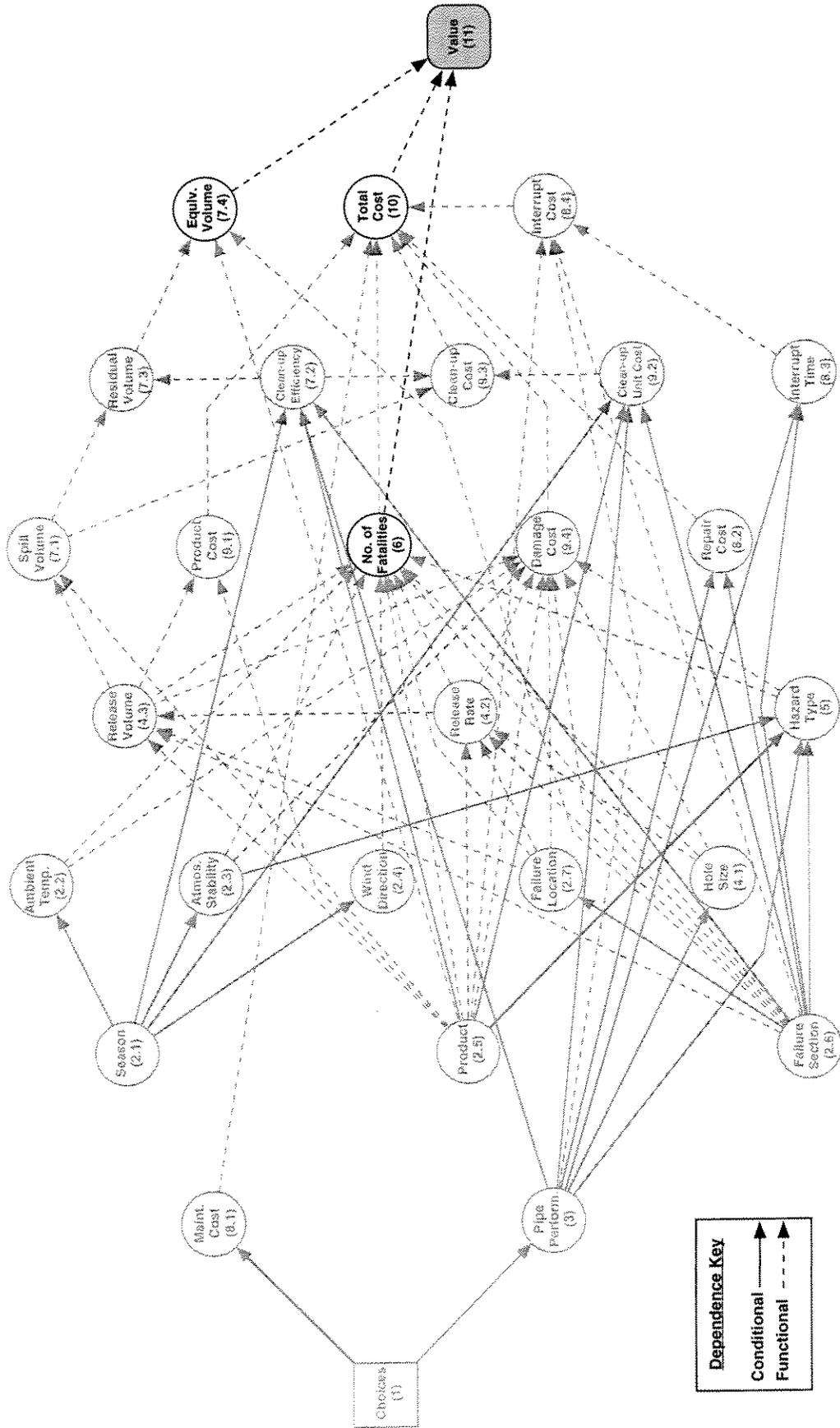
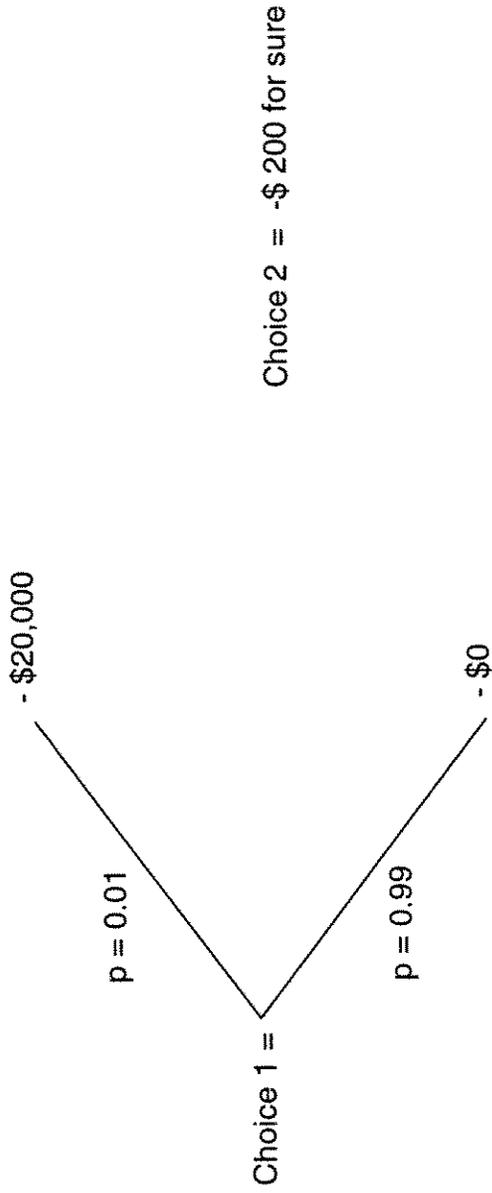


Figure 13.2 Basic node influence diagram highlighting Value node and associated immediate predecessor nodes



$$E(C) = 0.01 \times -\$20,000 + 0.99 \times 0. = -\$200$$

Figure 13.3 Choices with equivalent expected costs and different risk levels

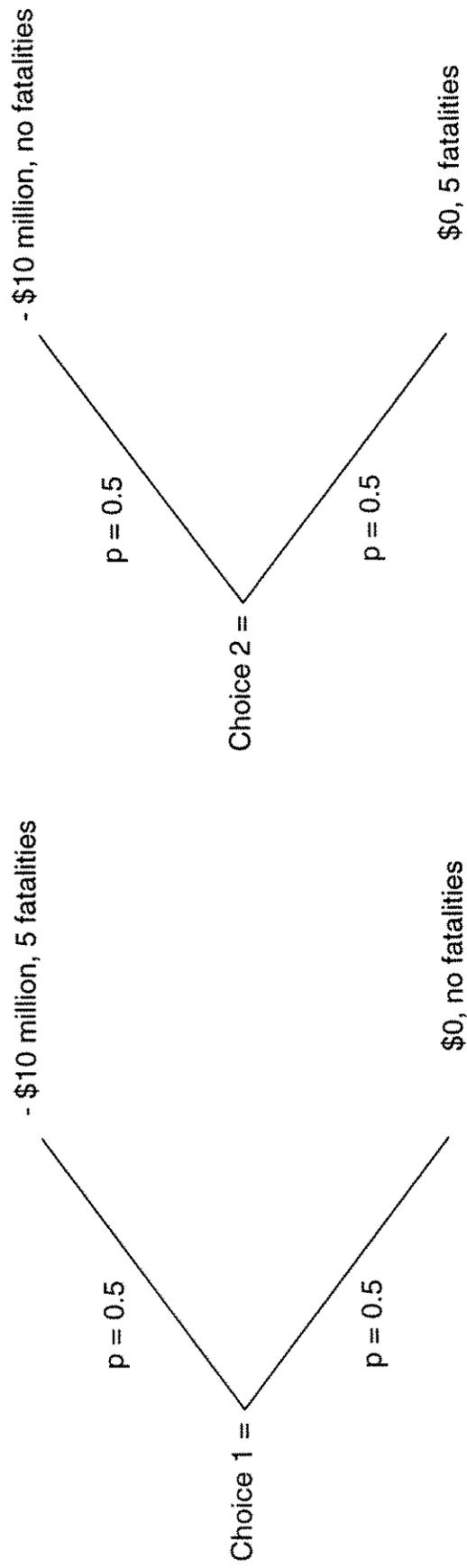
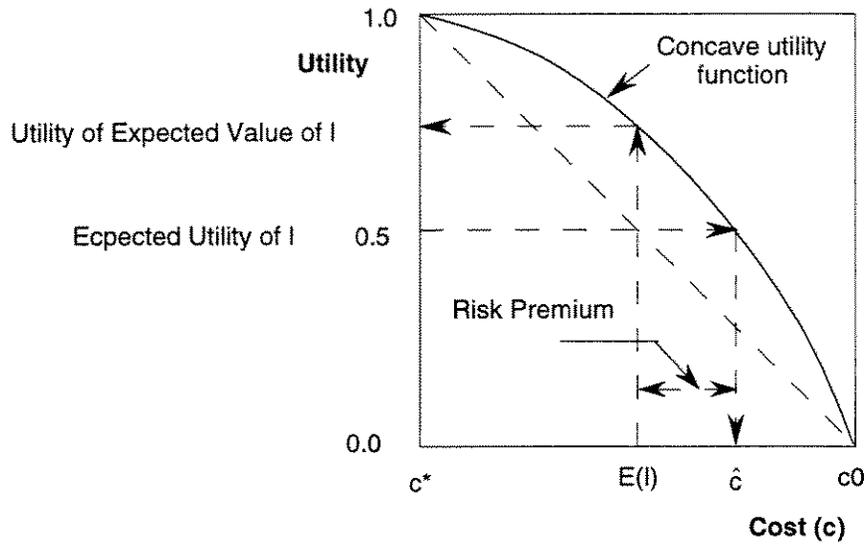
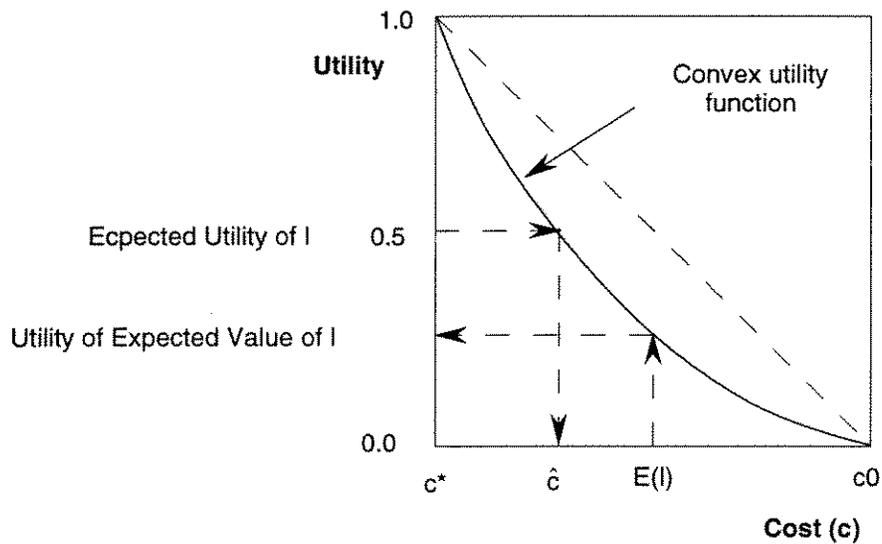


Figure 13.4 Uncertain choices involving combinations of costs and fatalities



a) Risk Averse: Utility of the expected value > expected utility of lottery



b) Risk Prone: Utility of the expected value < expected utility of lottery

c^*	= Minimum cost
c_0	= Maximum cost
I	= a 50-50 chance of c^* or c_0
$E(I)$	= Expected value of lottery = $(c^*+c_0)/2$
$E[u(I)]$	= Expected utility of the lottery = $[u(c^*)+u(c_0)]/2 = 0.50$
\hat{c}	= Certainty Equivalent of I

Figure 13.5 Illustration of risk averse and risk prone utility functions

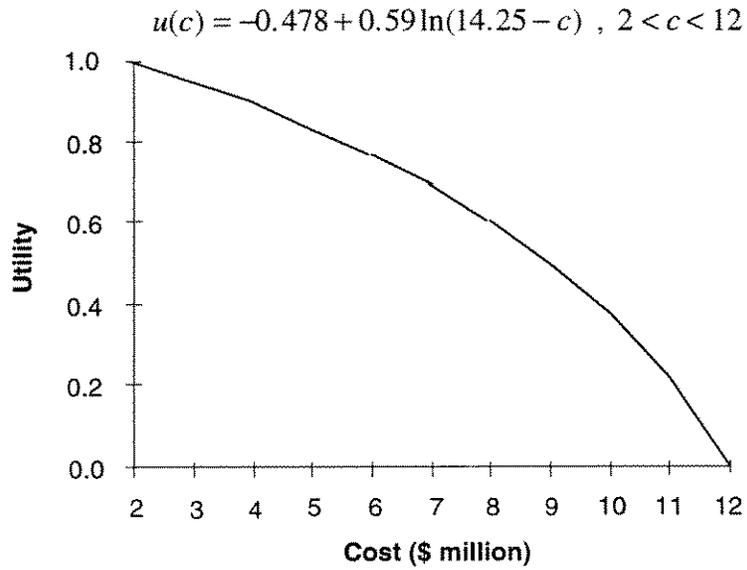


Figure 13.6 Example of an increasingly risk averse utility function over cost

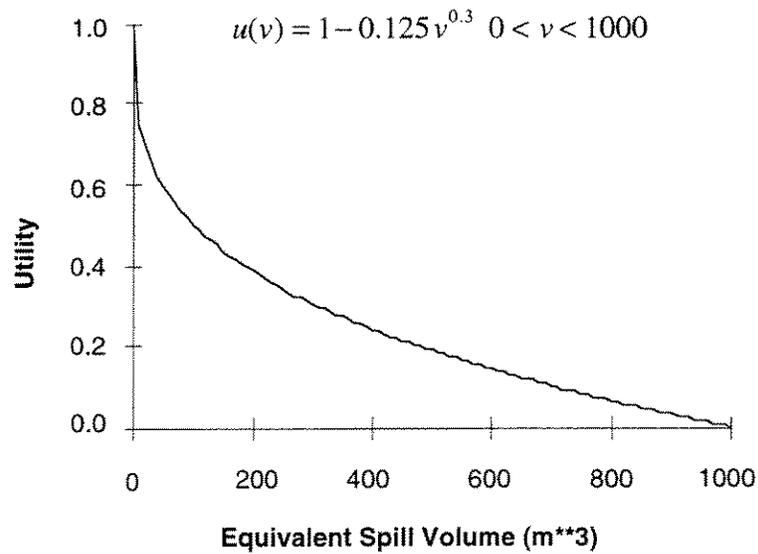


Figure 13.7 Example of a risk prone utility function over equivalent spill volume

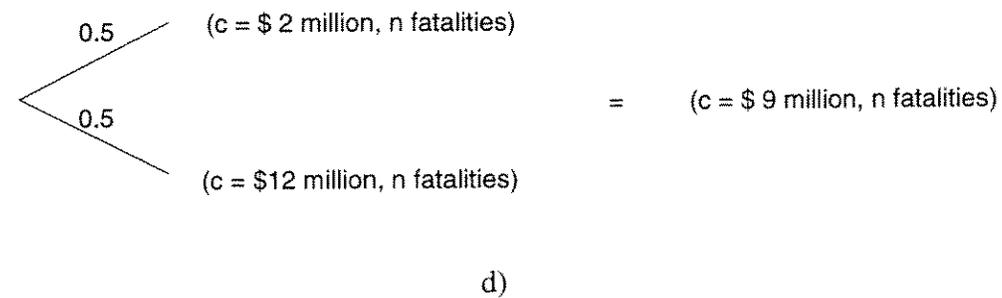
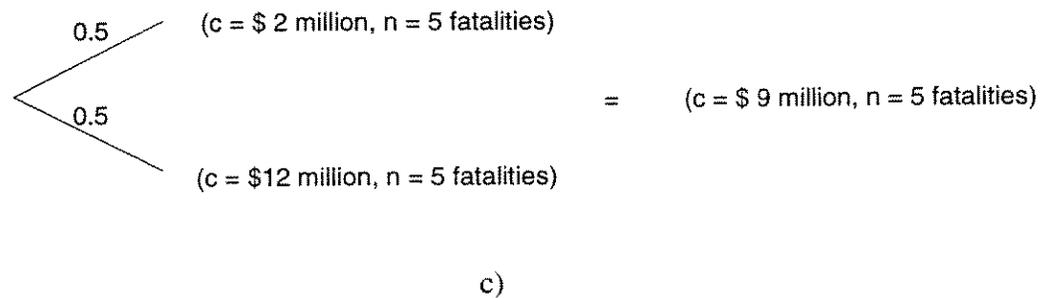
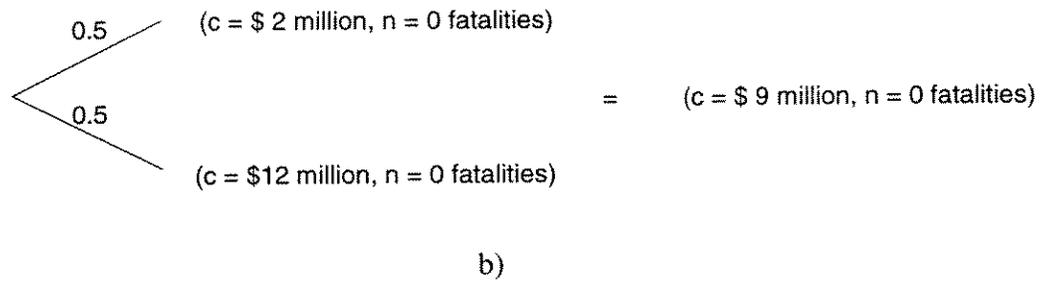
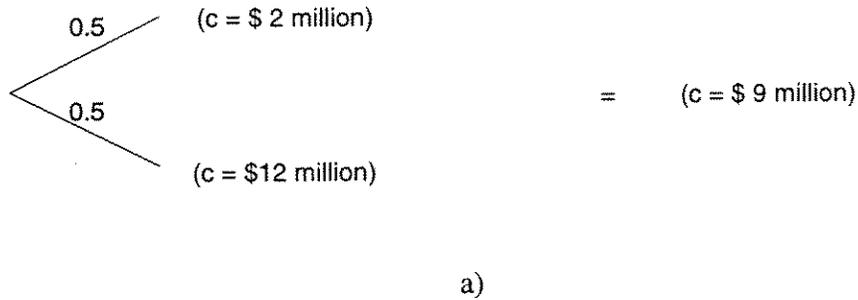


Figure 13.8 Illustration of the conditions necessary to justify preferential independence

14.0 APPLICATION TO DECISION MAKING

14.1 Introduction

Sections 3.0 to 13.0 of this document give a description of the data and models used to define each influence diagram node. Once this information is defined, the influence diagram can be solved to produce the decision making aids that are required to make an optimal choice. The solution methodology and resulting outputs are described in PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual (Nessim and Hong 1995). This section gives a description of the main outputs for the consequence analysis problem and discusses their use in decision making.

14.2 The Main Decision Making Tools

The main decision making tool obtained by solving the influence diagram is the expectation of the value node for each choice. As discussed in Section 13.0, three different methods for defining the value node are available. Each of these methods corresponds to a different decision making criterion. These are as follows:

- *Utility optimization.* The result of this method is illustrated in Figure 14.1, in which the expected utility is plotted for each choice. Since the utility function is defined in such a way as to incorporate all of the decision maker's preferences, risk attitudes and tradeoffs between different attributes, the optimal choice in this case is the one that achieves the maximum expected utility.
- *Constrained cost optimization.* Figure 14.2 illustrates the format of the results for the constrained cost optimization approach using a life safety constraint. This plot shows the expected cost versus the criterion used to define the constraint for each choice. In this case, the expected total cost is plotted against the maximum individual risk associated with the choice. The constraint, defined by the maximum allowable individual risk, is also plotted on the figure. A strict application of the constrained cost optimization would mean that all choices that do not meet the constraint should be eliminated. Among the choices that meet the constraint, the one with the lowest expected cost is optimal. In practical terms, Figure 14.2 can be used in a more flexible sense to compare different options with respect to their expected total cost and their deviation from the constraint. For example, if the absolute lowest cost option does not meet the constraint, the expected cost associated with meeting the constraint can be defined as the difference between the absolute lowest cost and the lowest cost for an option that meets the constraint (see Figure 14.2). The figure can also be used to determine how far the lowest cost option is from meeting the constraint. Subjective assessment can then be made regarding which option should be selected. A similar plot can be produced for an environmental constraint.

In addition, the influence diagram can be used for *sensitivity analyses*. By changing the value of a given parameter and repeating the calculation, the impact of this parameter on the final choice can be determined. This type of sensitivity analysis can be performed for input parameters that are not well defined. It can increase the confidence of the decision maker that the best decision

Application to Decision Making

has been made. For example, if a parameter that cannot be defined with accuracy is changed within a reasonable range without affecting the optimal choice, confidence in the appropriateness of this choice is increased. Similarly, sensitivity analysis can be used to determine the ranges of a given parameter for which different choices are optimal. The optimal choice in this case can be obtained by placing the parameter in a given range instead of giving it a precise value or probability distribution, which is an easier way of characterizing parameters with high uncertainty. The user of the methodology can develop many similar applications of sensitivity analysis, producing valuable information to understand and substantiate the final choice.

14.3 Information on Other Parameters

In addition to the main decision aids described in Section 14.2, probabilistic descriptions can be obtained for any node parameter in the diagram. Such information can be useful in assessing the contributions of different factors to the overall risk and understanding all the implications of a certain choice. This information includes:

1. *Expected values of node parameters for all choices.* Any node in the influence diagram can be treated as the final (or pseudo-value) node, creating a truncated diagram that includes only the predecessors of that node. Analysis of this new diagram allows the user to calculate the expected value of the node parameter in question for the different choices. For example, by treating the number of fatalities node as the final node (see Figure 14.3), the total expected number of fatalities and the individual risk curves for each decision can be obtained. Similarly, the total expected cost and equivalent spill volume can be calculated for each decision by treating the corresponding nodes as the final nodes. This information gives insight into the actual consequences contributing to the total risk as characterized by the value node. Similar outcomes can also be obtained for hazard and release characteristics and individual cost components.
2. *Conditional probability distributions of functional node parameters.* For any intermediate node, the probability distribution of the node parameter for any combination of the direct conditional predecessors of the node can be obtained. For example, the probability distributions of the hazard type and the number of fatalities can be obtained for any selected combination of season, failure section, product and failure mode. This information is useful in understanding the relative contributions of different factors to the risk to human life (*e.g.*, the risk may be dominated by one product).

14.4 Risk Assessment Applications

It must be recognized that although this approach is geared toward decision problems in which different choices are being evaluated, the methodology can also be used for *risk assessment*. In this type of analysis, a quantitative estimate of the risk associated with an existing pipeline is required, without consideration of any specific maintenance choices. In this case, the influence diagram can be developed with only one choice (representing the status quo), and the results would represent the financial, environmental, life and overall risks associated with the pipeline. For example, the individual risk contours mentioned in Section 8.0 are often used in risk

Application to Decision Making

assessment studies as a measure of risk to life safety. Similarly the total cost and residual spill volume nodes can be used to assess the expected level of financial and environmental risks posed by a certain pipeline segment.

Figures

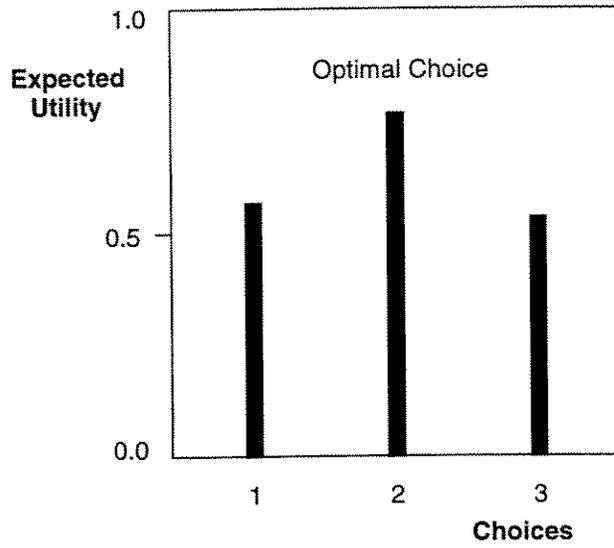


Figure 14.1 Expected utility plot for different choices

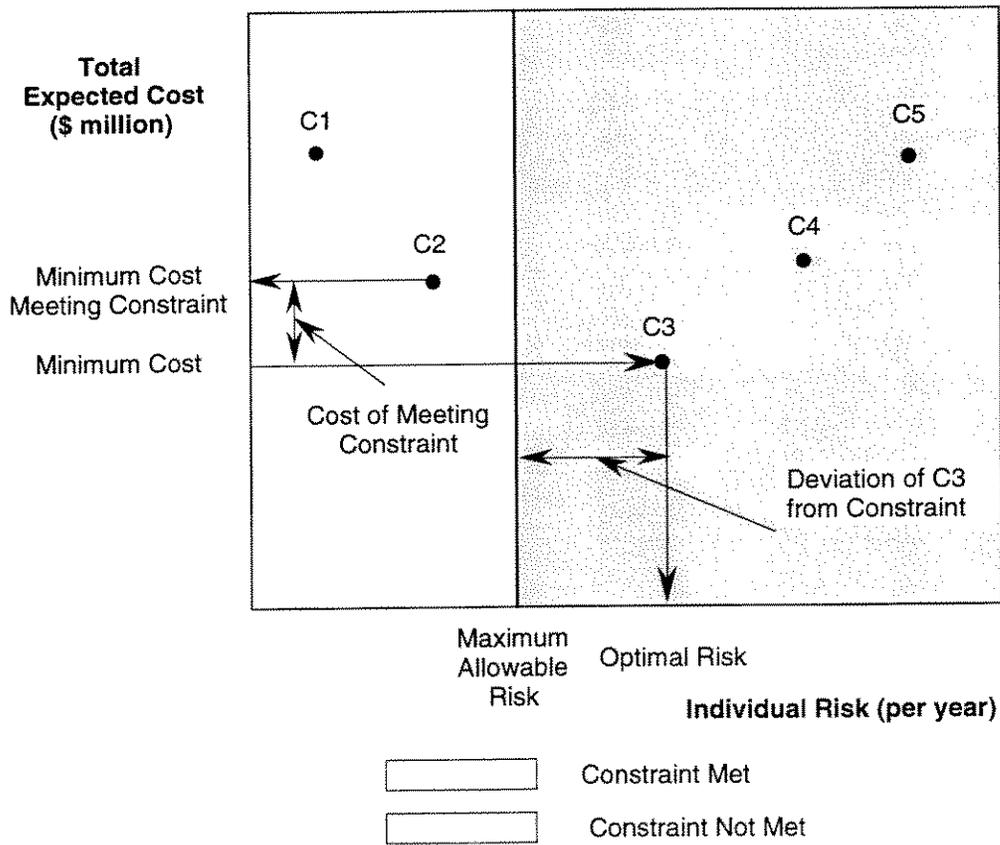


Figure 14.2 Illustration of the output for the constrained cost optimization approach

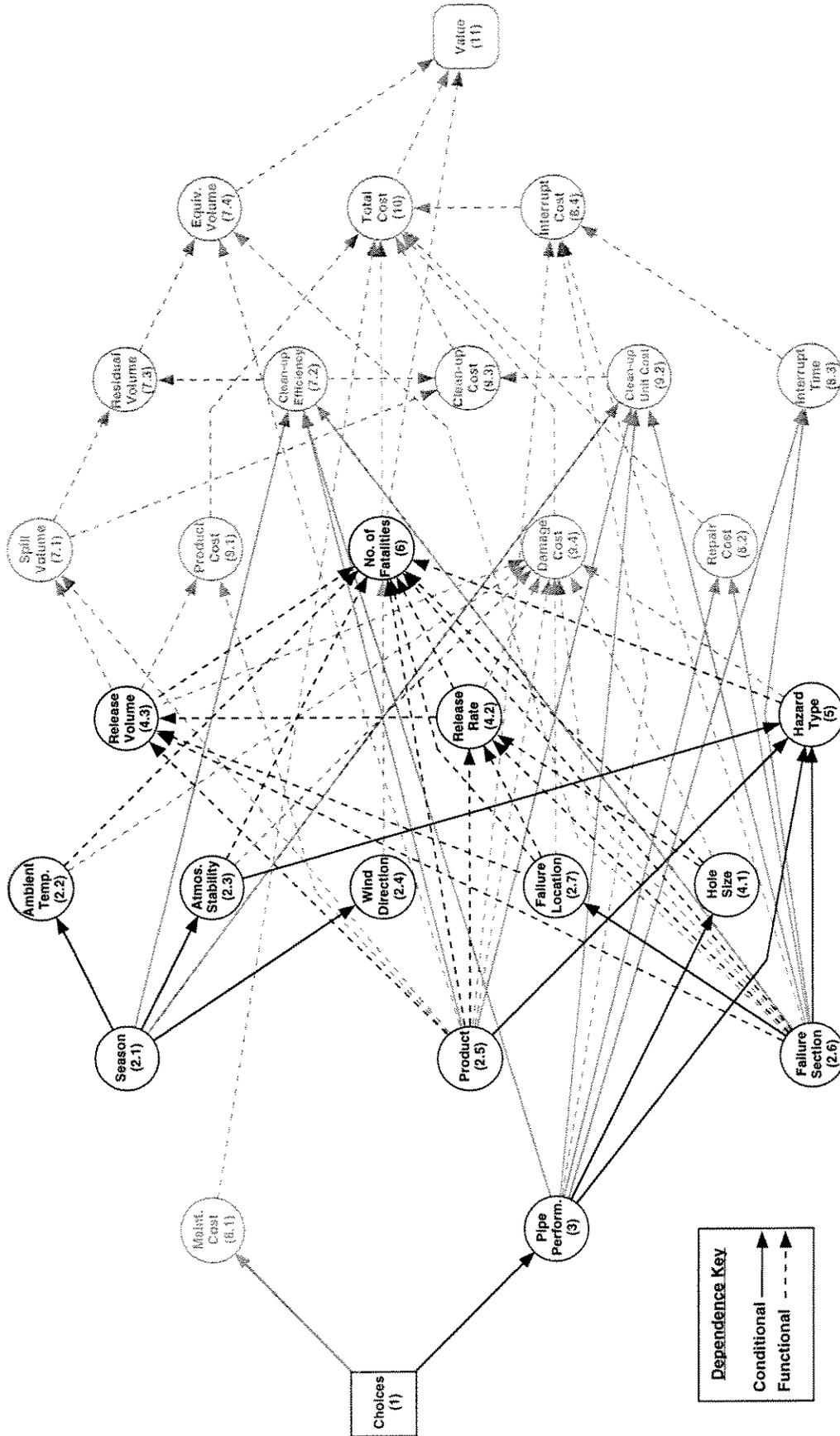


Figure 14.3 Influence diagram used to analyze Number of Fatalities as a target node

15.0 REFERENCES

Weather Conditions

CCPS 1989. Guidelines for Chemical Process Quantitative Risk Analysis. Center for Chemical Process Safety of the American Institute for Chemical Engineers, New York, N. Y.

Environment Canada 1984. Canadian Climate Normals 1951 - 1980, Minister of Supply and Services Canada, Ottawa.

Environment Canada 1990. The Climates of Canada, Minister of Supply and Services Canada, Ottawa.

NOAA 1976. A Climatological Analysis of Pasquill Stability Categories Based on 'STAR' Summaries. National Climatic center, National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration of the U. S. Department of Commerce.

Product

Rusin, M. and Savvides-Gellerson, E. 1987. The Safety of Interstate Liquid Pipelines: An evaluation of Present Levels and Proposals for Change, Research Study #040, American Petroleum Institute, Washington, D. C.

Pipe Performance

Ang, A. S. and Tang, W. H. 1975. Probability Concepts in Engineering Planning and Design Volume 1 - Basic Principles. John Wiley and Sons, N.Y.

Cassley, A. , Larson, A., and Johnson, A. 1994. "Pipeline Performance in Alberta", proceedings of the 1994 NACE International - Canadian Region Western Conference, National Association of Corrosion Engineers, February.

Fearnehough, G. D. 1985. The Control of Risk in Gas Transmission Pipeline. Institute of Chemical Engineers, Symposium, No. 93, 25-44.

Hazard Type

Crossthwaite, P. J., Fitzpatrick, R. D. and Hurst, N. W. 1988. "Risk assessment for the siting of developments near liquefied petroleum gas installations", Symposium Series No. 110, Institute of Chemical Engineers, 373-400.

Fearnehough, G. D. 1985. "The control of risk in gas transmission pipelines", Symposium Series No. 93, Institute of Chemical Engineers, 25-44.

References

EGIG 1993. Gas pipeline incidents, Report 1970-1992, European Gas Pipeline Incident Data Group.

Number of Fatalities

Lees. 1980. Loss Prevention in the Process Industries. Butterworth, London, U.K.

FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989. Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures, U.S. Federal Emergency Management Agency, U.S. Department of Transportation, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Washington, DC.

Spill Characteristics

CCME 1992. National classification System for Contaminated Sites. Canadian Council of Ministers of the Environment, CCME EPC-CS39E.

Custance, S. R., Sullivan, M. J, McCaw, P. A. and Kopf, A. C. 1993. Environmental Fate of the Chemical Mixtures: Crude Oil, JP-5, Mineral Spirits, and Diesel Fuel. Hydrocarbon Contaminated Soils and Groundwater, Chapter 14, Volume 3. Kostecki, P. T. and Calabrese, E. J. editors, Lewis Publishers.

Stelljes, M. E. and Watkin, G. E. 1993. Comparison of Environmental Impacts Posed by Different Hydrocarbon Mixtures: A Need for Site-Specific Composition Analyses. Hydrocarbon Contaminated Soils and Groundwater, Chapter 36, Volume 3. Kostecki, P. T. and Calabrese, E. J. editors, Lewis Publishers.

Total Cost

Marin, A. 1986. "Evaluating the nation's risk assessors: nuclear power and the value of life". Public Money, 6(1), 41-45.

Value

Bell, D. W. 1977. A Decision Analysis of Objectives for a Forest Pest Problem. Conflicting Objectives in Decisions, edited by Bell, Keeney and Raiffa. John Wiley & Sons, pp. 389 - 421.

Farmer, F. R. 1967. Siting Criteria - A New Approach. Nuclear Safety, 8, pp. 539 - 548.

Hax, A. C. and Wiig, K. M. 1977. The Use of Decision Analysis in Capital Investment Problems. Conflicting Objectives in Decisions, edited by Bell, Keeney and Raiffa. John Wiley & Sons, pp. 277 - 297.

HSE 1988. The Tolerability Risk from Nuclear Power Stations, Health and Safety Executive, London, U.K.

References

- HSE 1989. Risk Criteria for Land-Use Planning in the Vicinity of Major Industrial Hazards, Health and Safety Executive, London, U.K.
- Jordaan, I. J. 1982. Private Communication.
- Kalelkar, A. S. Partridge, L. J. and Brooks, R. E. 1974. Decision Analysis in Hazardous Material Transportation. Proceedings, The 1974 International Conference on Control of Hazardous Material Spills. American Institute of Chemical Engineers, San Francisco, California, pp. 336 - 344.
- Keeney, R. L. 1973. A Decision Analysis with Multiple Objectives: The Mexico City Airport. Bell Journal of Economics and Management Science, 4, pp. 101 - 117.
- Keeney, R. L. and Nair, K. 1975. Decision Analysis for the Siting of Nuclear Power Plants--The Relevance of Multiattribute Utility Theory. Proceedings, IEEE, 63, pp. 494 - 501.
- Keeney, R. L. and Raiffa, H. 1976. Decisions with Multiple Objectives: Preferences and Value Tradeoffs. John Wiley & Sons.
- MIACC 1993. Land Use Guidelines for Pipeline Corridors, Major Industrial Accidents Council of Canada, Ottawa, Ontario.
- Ramsay, S. and Hilbert, M. 1994. Consequence Modelling for Transportation Risks Associated with the ASWMS. Final Report prepared for the Institute for Risk Research, University of Waterloo.
- Schlaifer, R. 1969. Analysis of Decisions Under Uncertainty. McGraw Hill Book Co.
- Statistics Canada 1990. Canada Year Book, Ottawa, Ontario.
- Stephens, M. J., Nessim, M. A. and Chen, Q. 1995. A Methodology for Risk-Based Optimization of Pipeline Integrity Maintenance Activities - PIRAMID Technical Reference Manual No. 1.2. Confidential to C-FER's Pipeline Program Participants, C-FER Project 94006, October.

APPENDIX A

PHYSICAL PROPERTIES OF REPRESENTATIVE PRODUCT GROUPS

The following describes the information sources and calculation methods employed to define representative petroleum products for each product group identified in Table 4.7, and to develop the physical properties data base given in Table 2.8.

(1) For all product groups the following properties are based on Weiss (1980):

- lower flammability limit C_{LFL} ;
- heat of combustion (H_c);
- heat of vaporization (H_{vap});
- normal boiling point (T_b);
- specific gravity ratio (SGR); and
- specific heat ratio of vapour (γ).

For gasolines, kerosenes and gas oils, the normal boiling point is taken as the lower value of the given range. Since crude oil has a particularly broad range of boiling points, its mid-point value of 290 °C (IARC 1989) is used as a representative value.

(2) For product groups involving compounds with a single carbon number (*e.g.*, methane, ethane, propane, butane and pentane), molecular weight (M_v), specific heat of liquid (c_p), and the parameters used for vapour pressure calculation are taken from Reid *et al.* (1987).

The vapour pressure parameters include:

- critical temperature (T_c);
- critical pressure (P_c); and
- constants VPa , VPb , VPc and VPd .

The equation for vapour pressure (P_v) is

$$\ln(P_v/P_c) = (1-x)^{-1} [(VPa) x + (VPb) x^{1.5} + (VPc) x^3 + (VPd) x^6] \quad [A.1]$$

where: $x = T/T_c$, T and T_c are in °K, and P_v and P_c are in bars.

The properties given for propanes are based on n-propane (C_3H_8), properties for butanes are based on n-butane (C_4H_{10}), and those for pentane are based on n-pentane (C_5H_{12}). Since pentane is the major constituent of condensate, the properties of pentane may be used to represent condensate.

Appendix A

- (4) Selected properties for petroleum products involving a mixture of hydrocarbon compounds with varying carbon numbers (*e.g.*, crude oils, gasolines, kerosenes and gas oils) can be determined in a rigorous manner if an accurate analytical report of product composition is available (*e.g.*, Reid *et al.* 1987). However, a simplified approximate approach was adopted in developing the product database for the following reasons: the exact composition of a given product type or product group will exhibit considerable variation; and, variations in the properties of interest, such as vapour pressure and liquid specific heat will not critically affect the outcome of acute hazard analysis for these low vapour pressure (LVP) products.

For each product mixture, a representative n-alkane was selected by examining the normal boiling point and the major hydrocarbon compounds present in the mixture. The following n-alkanes were selected because their boiling points are considered representative of the mixture as a whole (*i.e.*, boiling points are approximately in the middle of the range for the dominant hydrocarbon compounds):

- n-hexane (C₆H₁₄) for gasolines;
- n-dodecane (C₁₂H₂₆) for kerosenes; and
- hexadecane (C₁₆H₃₄) for gas oils and crude oil.

Molecular weight (M_w), specific heat of liquid (c_p), and the vapour pressure parameters for the above n-alkanes were then used to represent the respective product mixtures. For gasolines, Eqn. [A.1] was then used to calculate vapour pressure. For all other product mixtures, the following equation was used (Reid *et al.* 1987):

$$\ln(P_v) = (VPa) - (VPb)/T + (VPc) \ln(T) + (VPd) P/T^2 \quad [A.2]$$

- (6) The explosive yield factor (Y) for vapours and gases produced by all of hydrocarbon products considered was taken to be 0.03 (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989).
- (5) The kinematic viscosity (V) of all liquid hydrocarbon product mixtures considered was taken from Fingas *et al.* (1979).

References

- FEMA/DOT/EPA. 1989. Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures, U.S. Federal Emergency Management Agency, U.S. Department of Transportation, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Washington, D.C.
- Fingas, M.F., Duval, W.S., and Stevenson, G.B. 1979. The Basics of Oil Spill Clean-UP, Environmental Emergency Branch, Environmental Protection Service, Environment Canada, Ottawa.

Appendix A

IARC 1989. Occupational Exposures in Petroleum Refining; Crude Oil and Major Petroleum Fuels, Vol. 45 of IARC Monograph on the Evaluation of Carcinogenic Risk to Humans, International Agency for Research on Cancer, Lyon, France.

Reid, R. C., Prausnitz, J. M. and Poling, B. E. 1987. The Properties of Gases and Liquids, McGraw-Hill, New York, New York.

Weiss, G. ed. 1987. Hazardous Chemical Data Book, Noyes Data Corp., Park Ridge, New Jersey.

APPENDIX B

REPRESENTATIVE FAILURE RATES FOR PETROLEUM GAS AND LIQUID PIPELINES

Based on natural gas and crude oil pipeline performance in Alberta for the ten year period from 1983 to 1992 as compiled by the ERCB (Cassley *et al.* 1994) the annual failure incident rate ranges between 0.6 and 3 per 1000 km•year with a representative incident rate being on the order of 1 per 1000 km•year (*i.e.*, 1×10^{-3} per km•year). The ERCB reporting criteria requires the reporting of all pipeline failure incidents on pipelines in Alberta under their jurisdiction “without limitation of cause, magnitude, or consequence” suggesting that the reported failure rates include all leaks and ruptures. There are currently ~100 000 km of natural gas pipeline and ~25 000 km of crude oil pipeline under ERCB jurisdiction which is considered sufficient to yield a representative failure rate estimate.

The ERCB data further indicates that approximately 85% of all failures are leaks and 15% of all failures are ruptures, where leaks are defined as “a small opening, crack, or hole in the pipeline causing some product loss but not immediately impairing the operation of the line”, and ruptures are defined as “an instantaneous tearing or fracturing of the pipe material causing immediate impairment of the operation of the pipeline”. Assuming the ERCB definition of leak to be consistent with the ‘small leak’ category adopted in this project, and the ERCB definition of rupture to be consistent with the ‘large leak’ or ‘rupture’ category, the following representative failure rates are indicated by the data:

- 8.5×10^{-4} per km•year for small leaks; and
- 1.5×10^{-4} per km•year for large leaks and ruptures.

Historical incident data reported by British Gas (Fearnough 1985) gives an indication of the effective hole size associated with reported failure incidents. The frequency of hole size distribution is given by Fearnough as:

<u>Hole Size</u>	<u>Relative Frequency</u>
less than 20 mm	87%
20 to 80 mm	10%
greater than 80 mm	3%

Holes smaller than 20 mm are said to typically be pin-holes, which are analogous to the ‘small leak’ category adopted in this project. Holes larger than 80 mm are said to typically involve very large openings analogous to the ‘rupture’ category. Assuming, based on the above that the

Appendix B

relative frequency of 'large leaks' is analogous to incidents involving effective hole sizes in the 20 to 80 mm range; the relative frequency of small leaks vs. large leaks and ruptures (*i.e.*, 87% to 13%) is very similar to that indicated by the ERCB data.

Based on the representative failure rate indicated by the ERCB data (*i.e.*, 1×10^{-3} per km•year), and the relative frequencies of small leaks, large leaks and ruptures inferred from the hole size frequency data reported by Fearnough, the following failure rates are indicated as representative values for both natural gas and crude oil pipelines:

<u>Failure Mode</u>	<u>Failure Rate</u>
small leak	8.7×10^{-4}
large leak	1.0×10^{-4}
rupture	0.3×10^{-4}

In assessing the validity of the representative failure rates given above consider the following:

- The failure rate for natural gas gathering and transmission lines in the United States, based on USDOT incident data for the period from 1984 to 1990 processed and summarized by the American Gas Association (AGA 1992), is reported to be $\sim 1.6 \times 10^{-4}$ per km•year. Given that the USDOT incident reporting criteria for gas lines only involves incidents that cause major property damage and/or injury or death, it is reasonable to assume that the reported failure rate does not include 'small leaks'. If it is therefore assumed that the reported rate applies to large leaks and ruptures only, the value is seen to compare favourably with the effective rate calculated from the proposed reference large leak and rupture rate, which is 1.3×10^{-4} per km•year.
- The failure rate for natural gas transmission lines in Western Europe, based on incident data for the period from 1988 to 1992 compiled by the European Gas Pipeline Incident Data Group (EGIG 1993), is reported to be $\sim 5.8 \times 10^{-4}$ per km•year. Given that the EGIG incident reporting criteria is currently intended to apply to all release incidents, it is assumed that the reported rate applies to small leaks, large leaks and ruptures. The value is seen to compare favourably with the proposed reference failure rate which is 10×10^{-4} per km•year.
- The failure rate for crude oil and petroleum product gathering and transmission lines in Canada, based on incident data, excluding equipment failures, for the period from 1982 to 1991 compiled by the Canadian Association of Petroleum Producers (CAPP 1992), is reported to be $\sim 8.3 \times 10^{-4}$ per km•year. Given that the CAPP incident reporting criteria is currently intended to apply to all incidents involving the release of more than 1.5 m³ of product, it is assumed that the reported rate applies to all large leaks and ruptures and some of the small leaks. If it is assumed that the reported rate applies to all large leaks and ruptures and say half of all small leaks, the value is seen to compare favourably with the effective rate calculated from the proposed reference failure rates for leaks and ruptures, assuming only half of the small leaks are counted, which is 5.7×10^{-4} per km•year.
- The failure rate for crude oil trunk lines in Western Europe, based on incident data for the period from 1988 to 1992 compiled by the Oil Companies European Organization for

Appendix B

Environmental and Health Protection (CONCAWE 1993), is reported to be $\sim 6.2 \times 10^{-4}$ per km \cdot year. Given that the CONCAWE incident reporting criteria is currently intended to apply to all incidents involving the release of more than 1 m³ of product, it is assumed that the reported rate applies to all large leaks and ruptures and some of the small leaks. If it is assumed that the reported rate applies to all large leaks and ruptures and say half of all small leaks, the value is seen to compare favourably with the effective rate calculated from the proposed reference failure rates for leaks and ruptures, assuming only half of the small leaks are counted, which is 5.7×10^{-4} per km \cdot year.

The preceding comparisons suggest that the proposed reference failure rates are both reasonable and in a broad sense supported by historical incident data in the public domain.

References

- AGA 1992. An Analysis of Reportable Incidents for Natural Gas Transmission and Gathering Lines - June 1984 through 1990. NG-18 Report No. 200, prepared by Battelle Memorial Research Institute for the Line Pipe Research Supervisory Committee of the American Gas Association.
- CAPP 1992. 1992 Oil Pipeline Performance Review. prepared by Tozer Energy Consultants Ltd. for the Canadian Association of Petroleum Producers.
- Cassley, A., Larson, A., and Johnson, A. 1994. "Pipeline Performance in Alberta", proceedings of the 1994 NACE International - Canadian Region Western Conference, National Association of Corrosion Engineers, February.
- CONCAWE 1993. Performance of Oil Industry Cross-Country Pipelines in Western Europe statistical summary of reported spillages - 1992. Report No. 2/93, prepared by the Oil Companies European Organization for Environmental and Health Protection.
- EGIG 1993. Gas Pipeline Incidents Report 1970-1992. A report of the European Gas Pipeline Incident Group.
- Fearnehough, G. D. 1985. The Control of Risk in Gas Transmission Pipeline. Institute of Chemical Engineers, Symposium, No. 93, 25-44.

APPENDIX C

PRODUCT RELEASE AND HAZARD ZONE CHARACTERIZATION MODELS

C.1 Introduction

This Appendix describes the analytical models that are used to characterize product release and the associated acute release hazards resulting from failure of a gas or liquid pipeline. The models presented address the following:

- the release of gas and liquid products (*i.e.*, release rate and release volume);
- the evaporation of liquid pools (*i.e.*, evaporation rate);
- the dispersion of gas and liquid vapour (*i.e.*, volume concentration distribution);
- the heat intensity associated with fire hazards (*i.e.*, jet fire, pool fire and flash fire); and
- the overpressure associated with explosion hazards (*i.e.*, vapour cloud explosion).

The models described in this appendix have been adapted from widely recognized models existing in the public domain. Primary reference sources include: 'Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures' (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989); 'Guidelines for Use of Vapour Cloud Dispersion Models' (Hanna and Drivas 1987); 'Techniques for Assessing Industrial Hazards' (Technica 1988); 'Loss Prevention in the Process Industries' (Lees 1980); and Brzustowski's work on hydrocarbon flares (Brzustowski 1971, 1973, and 1976).

Each of the following sections provides the technical basis for a particular model, including a detailed description of the associated equations and any major assumptions. The sections are organised as follows:

- Section C.2 Release of Gas
- Section C.3 Release of Liquid
- Section C.4 Evaporation of Liquid
- Section C.5 Jet Fire
- Section C.6 Pool Fire
- Section C.7 Dispersion of Neutral Buoyancy Gas
- Section C.8 Dispersion of Dense Gas

Appendix C

Section C.9 Vapour Cloud Fire

Section C.10 Vapour Cloud Explosion

C.2 Release of Gas

C.2.1 Overview

- *Scenario description.* Discharge of gas from a pressurized pipeline.
- *Output.* Release rate and release volume where the release rate is an effective steady-state release rate for use in assessing the severity of acute hazards such as fires and explosions.
- *Sources.* The model for release rate is based on the steady-flow of perfect gases (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989, Hanna and Drivas 1987, and Lees 1980). Both choked and non-choked flow conditions are considered.

C.2.2 Assumptions

- The product is idealized as a perfect gas.
- Pipeline failures are classified as leaks or ruptures. For leaks the orifice is assumed to be a circular hole of variable diameter (hole diameter \ll pipe diameter). For ruptures the orifice is assumed to be a circular hole with a diameter equal to the inside diameter of the pipe.
- The maximum initial release rate is estimated assuming frictionless gas flow through the pipeline at operating pressure. Note, however, that frictional effects at the orifice are taken into account by multiplying the release rate by a friction factor of 0.62 which is commonly used for circular holes with sharp edges (Lees 1980).
- For leaks associated with small hole sizes it is conservatively assumed that the initial maximum release rate is sustained. However, for large hole sizes associated with large leaks and ruptures, it is recognized that the initial release rate will decrease rapidly with time due to frictional effects and dropping effective line pressure. This time dependent release rate for large hole sizes is approximated by a reduced effective steady-state release rate that is intended to serve as a representative release rate for use in characterizing the severity of acute release hazards (*i.e.*, fires and explosions). The effective release rate is assumed to be a fractional multiple of the maximum initial release rate. The value of the fractional multiplier is further assumed to vary linearly with the ratio of effective hole diameter to line diameter. For a hole size ratio of 1.0 (*i.e.*, full bore rupture) the multiplier is 1/3 and as the hole size ratio approaches zero (*i.e.*, for pin holes) the multiplier approaches 1.0. Based on a review of published information on time dependent release rates and steady-state approximations for gas pipelines (*e.g.*, HSE 1994) it is considered that the chosen rate multiplier of 1/3 will provide a reasonable estimate of the effective release rate for acute hazard scenarios.
- Product release is assumed to be driven by a positive pressure differential. Under certain circumstances however (*e.g.* release from a low pressure pipeline in deep water), the pressure differential will be negative and other effects such as product buoyancy need to be considered

Appendix C

in estimating release rate. These effects are addressed in an approximate fashion by assuming a minimum release velocity equal to the normal product flow velocity. For a full bore rupture scenario this implies a release rate equal to the product flow rate.

- The outside area surrounding the orifice is assumed to be filled with escaping gas, therefore, sonic velocity for discharge into both air and water is established in the medium of a perfect gas.
- The variation in internal pressure due to hydrostatic pressure is not considered for gas pipelines because the associated effect is negligible.
- The volume of gas release is jointly controlled by the release rate, the product flow rate, the block valve spacing, and the emergency response time (*e.g.*, time to close valves or time to plug leaks).

C.2.3 Model Description

Maximum release rate from a pressurized gas pipeline can be estimated using the following equations (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989, Hanna and Drivas 1987, and Lees 1980):

(1) Choked flow conditions (sonic velocity)

$$(\dot{m}_{RG})_{max} = C_d A_h \left[\gamma P_1 \rho \left(\frac{2}{1+\gamma} \right)^{\frac{\gamma+1}{\gamma-1}} \right]^{1/2} \quad [C.2.1]$$

for $\frac{P_2}{P_1} \leq \left(\frac{2}{1+\gamma} \right)^{\frac{\gamma}{\gamma-1}}$

(2) Non-choked flow condition

$$(\dot{m}_{RG})_{max} = C_d A_h \left\{ \frac{2\gamma P_1 \rho}{\gamma-1} \left[\left(\frac{P_2}{P_1} \right)^{\frac{2}{\gamma}} - \left(\frac{P_2}{P_1} \right)^{\frac{\gamma+1}{\gamma}} \right] \right\}^{1/2} \quad [C.2.2]$$

for $1 > \frac{P_2}{P_1} \geq \left(\frac{2}{1+\gamma} \right)^{\frac{\gamma}{\gamma-1}}$

When internal pressure P_1 is less than external pressure P_2 (*e.g.*, for low pressure lines in deep water), Equation [C.2.2] is not applicable. In this case, the discharge velocity is assumed to be equal to the pipeline flow velocity under normal operating conditions. For a full bore rupture (hole size equal to pipe diameter) this assumption leads to a release rate equal to the flow rate.

Appendix C

Variables and constants in Equations [C.2.1] and [C.2.2] include:

$$\begin{aligned}
 \dot{m}_{RG} &= \text{mass release rate of gas (kg/s);} \\
 C_d &= 0.62, \text{ friction factor (Lees 1980);} \\
 A_h &= \text{area of the hole (m}^2\text{);} \\
 \gamma &= \text{specific heat ratio of the product;} \\
 P_1 &= P_0 + P_a, \text{ internal pressure (Pa);} \\
 P_2 &= P_a + \rho_w g H_0, \text{ external pressure (Pa);} \\
 P_0 &= \text{pipeline operating pressure (Pa);} \\
 P_a &= \text{atmospheric pressure (Pa);} \\
 \rho_w &= 1000 \text{ kg/m}^3, \text{ density of water;} \\
 g &= 9.8 \text{ m/s}^2, \text{ acceleration due to gravity;} \\
 H_0 &= \text{water depth at the release location (m);} \\
 \rho &= (P_0 + P_a) M_w / R T_1, \text{ density of a perfect gas (kg/m}^3\text{);} & [C.2.3] \\
 M_w &= \text{molecular weight (kg/mol);} \\
 R &= 8.413 \text{ Pa}\cdot\text{m}^3\text{/mol}\cdot\text{K}, \text{ gas constant; and} \\
 T_1 &= \text{product flow temperature (}^\circ\text{K).}
 \end{aligned}$$

C.2.4 Calculation Algorithm

1. Calculate gas density (Equation [C.2.3]).
2. Calculate the equivalent steady release rate using:

$$\dot{m}_{RG} = \alpha (\dot{m}_{RG})_{max} \geq \dot{m}_0 A_h / A_0 \quad [C.2.4]$$

where the maximum release rate, $(\dot{m}_{RG})_{max}$, is defined in Equations [C.2.1] and [C.2.2]. The ratio between the effective steady-state release rate and the instantaneous maximum release rate, α , is defined as a linear function of effective hole area:

Appendix C

$$\alpha = 1 - 2A_h / 3A_0 \geq 1 / 3 \quad [\text{C.2.5}]$$

in which A_0 is the cross-sectional area of the pipe. It is noted that [C.2.4] assumes that the release velocity is always greater than pipeline flow velocity associated with flow rate \dot{m}_0 .

3. Calculate weight of lost product.

$$M_R = M_0 + \dot{m}_0 t_1 \quad \text{for ruptures} \quad [\text{C.2.6a}]$$

and

$$M_R = \dot{m}_{RG} t_2 \quad \text{for leaks} \quad [\text{C.2.6b}]$$

where M_R = total weight of released product (kg);

M_0 = weight of product between block valves (kg);

\dot{m}_0 = pipeline flow rate for normal operation (kg/s);

t_1 = $\min \{t_{detect}, \rho V_{detect} / \dot{m}_{RG}\} + t_{close}$, time between failure and valve closure (s);

t_2 = $\min \{t_{detect}, \rho V_{detect} / \dot{m}_{RG}\} + t_{stop}$, time between failure and leak stoppage (s);

V_{detect} = detectable release volume (m^3);

t_{detect} = time to leak detection (s);

t_{close} = time to block valve closure (s); and

t_{stop} = time to leak stoppage (s).

4. Calculate total release volume at standard conditions.

$$V_R = M_R / \rho_s \quad [\text{C.2.7}]$$

where V_R = total release volume (m^3); and

ρ_s = product density at standard temperature (60°F) and pressure (atmospheric pressure).

Appendix C

C.3 Release of Liquid Product

C.3.1 Overview

- *Scenario description.* Discharge of liquid product from a pressurized pipeline.
- *Output.* Release rate and release volume where the release rate is an effective steady-state release rate for use in assessing the severity of acute hazards such as fires and explosions.
- *Sources.* Release rate for liquid discharge is calculated using the Bernoulli equation for steady flow of incompressible fluids. The equations for the flashing and aerosol fraction of HVP liquids are based on work by Lees (1980) and Hanna and Drivas (1987). The Fauske-Cude method for two-phase critical flow (Technica 1988) is used for two-phase discharge of HVP products.

C.3.2 Assumptions

- The liquid product is idealized as an incompressible fluid.
- Pipeline failures are classified as leaks or ruptures. For leaks the orifice is assumed to be a circular hole of variable diameter (hole diameter \ll pipe diameter). For ruptures the orifice is assumed to be a circular hole with a diameter equal to the inside diameter of the pipe.
- Flow in pipeline is assumed to be turbulent flow in liquid phase.
- Friction at the orifice is taken into account by multiplying the release rate with a friction factor of 0.62 which is commonly used for circular holes with sharp edges (Lees 1980).
- Release rate is driven by a pressure differential and therefore depends on the effective internal line pressure. For leaks associated with small hole sizes the effective internal pressure is equal to the operating pressure. However, for large hole sizes associated with large leaks and ruptures, it is recognized that for incompressible fluids the effective internal pressure will approach the product vapour pressure. This hole size dependent driving pressure is approximated by an effective internal pressure that is assumed to vary linearly with release rate. For release rates greater than or equal to the flow rate the effective internal pressure is set equal to the product vapour pressure. For release rates approaching zero the effective pressure approaches the line operating pressure. (Note that the above implies an iterative calculation process.)
- Product release is assumed to be driven by a positive pressure differential. Under certain circumstances, however (*e.g.* release from a low pressure pipeline in deep water), the pressure differential will be negative and other effects such as product buoyancy need to be considered in estimating release rate. These effects are addressed in an approximate fashion by assuming a minimum release velocity equal to the pipe flow velocity. For full bore rupture scenarios this implies a release rate equal to the product flow rate.
- If product is released into air and the pipeline operating temperature exceeds the product boiling point, a fraction of liquid will be assumed to immediately flash to vapour and an

Appendix C

equal amount of liquid will be assumed to become an aerosol and evaporate rapidly into the air.

- The volume of gas release is jointly controlled by the release rate, the product flow rate, the line elevation profile and block valve spacing, and the emergency response time (*e.g.*, time to close valves or time to plug leaks).

C.3.3 Model Description

1. Liquid release.

Release rate in liquid phase can be calculated by the Bernoulli equation based on momentum conservation (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989, Hanna and Drivas 1987, and Lees 1980):

$$\dot{m}_R = C_d A_h [2 \rho_l (P_1 - P_2)]^{1/2} \quad [\text{C.3.1}]$$

where ρ_l is the density of liquid (kg/m^3).

It is noted that Equation [C.3.1] is not applicable when the internal pressure P_1 is less than the external pressure P_2 . In this case, the discharge velocity is set equal to the pipeline flow velocity under normal operating conditions (as long as the block valves remain open) by adopting the following assumption

$$\dot{m}_R \geq \dot{m}_0 A_h / A_0 \quad [\text{C.3.2}]$$

For a rupture with hole size equal to pipe diameter, this leads to a release rate equal to the nominal product flow rate.

2. Two-phase release. The adopted method was proposed by Fauske and Cude (Technica 1988) which assumes the critical pressure at the orifice to be 55% of internal pressure, or

$$P_c = 0.55 P_1 \quad [\text{C.3.3}]$$

The flow rate under the choked flow condition is calculated by

$$\dot{m}_R = C_d A_h [0.9 \rho_m P_1]^{1/2} \quad [\text{C.3.4}]$$

in which ρ_m is the mean density of two-phase mixture

$$\rho_m = [F_{vap} / \rho_v + (1 - F_{vap}) / \rho_l]^{-1} \quad [\text{C.3.5}]$$

Appendix C

and ρ_v is the density of vapour (kg/m^3). The vapour fraction that flashes at critical condition is defined as

$$F_{vap} = (T_1 - T_{bc}) c_p / H_{vap} \quad [\text{C.3.6}]$$

where T_{bc} = boiling point at the critical pressure ($^{\circ}\text{K}$);

c_p = specific heat of liquid ($\text{J/kg } ^{\circ}\text{K}$); and

H_{vap} = heat required to evaporate the liquid (J/kg).

3. Effect of hydrostatic pressure. For a pipeline with a varying elevation profile, the equivalent hydrostatic pressure, after the friction losses are accounted for, is given by

$$P_h = \rho_l g H_1 \quad [\text{C.3.7}]$$

The equivalent liquid height

$$H_1 = H_{10} / (1 + fL/D) \quad [\text{C.3.8}]$$

in which H_{10} is the liquid height and f is the friction factor

$$f = 1.14 - 2 \lg (\epsilon/D + 21.25/Re^{0.9}) \quad [\text{C.3.9}]$$

The dominant factor affecting f is the viscosity of liquid which has a broad range of variability for different hydrocarbon products.

The term of $(1 + fL/D)^{-1}$ in Equation [C.3.8] reflects the loss of pressure due to friction. It is based on Darcy's formula for pipe flow (Perry 1984) that pressure loss due to friction

$$P_f = f u^2 \rho_l L / 2 D \quad [\text{C.3.10}]$$

Since most liquid pipelines operate under turbulent flow condition, f is usually calculated for turbulent flow by equations such as those developed by Colebrook. Equation [C.3.9] is a simplified form of Colebrook's equation proposed by Jain (1976).

Variables in Equations [C.3.7] to [C.3.10] include:

H_0 = elevation difference between the crest and the failure location (m);

L = pipeline distance between the crest and the failure location (m);

D = pipeline diameter (m);

Appendix C

- P_f = pressure loss due to friction (Pa);
 u = pipe flow velocity after failure (m/s);
 u_0 = pipe flow velocity for normal operation (m/s);
 ε = pipe wall roughness ($\varepsilon = 0.05$ mm for steel pipes, see Perry 1984);
 Re = $u_0 D / \nu_s$, Reynolds number; and
 ν_s = kinematic viscosity (m^2/s).

C.3.4 Calculation Algorithm**C.3.4.1 Release Rate of LVP Product**

1. Calculate effective hydrostatic pressure using Equations [C.3.6] to [C.3.8].
2. Determine total effective internal pressure P_1 by

$$P_1 = P_i + P_h \quad [\text{C.3.11}]$$

and

$$P_i = P_0 + P_a - (P_0 + P_a - P_{v0}) \dot{m}_R / \dot{m}_0 \geq P_{v0} \quad [\text{C.3.12}]$$

where P_{v0} is the product vapour pressure at pipeline operating temperature (T_1).

3. Calculate liquid release rate by iteratively solving [C.3.11] and [C.3.1]

C.3.4.2 Release Rate of HVP Product

1. Release of HVP liquid can be classified into three categories dependent on internal pressure (P_1) and vapour pressure (P_{v0}).

a. Liquid phase (when $P_c \geq P_{v0}$).

The calculation is essentially the same as that for LVP product. When P_c approaches, the release rate (\dot{m}) reaches its maximum which is noted as \dot{m}_{c1} .

b. Two-phase choked flow (when $P_c < P_{v0}$ and $\dot{m}_R > \dot{m}_{c1}$).

Appendix C

The release rate can be calculated following Equations [C.3.3] to [C.3.6]. It consists of a vapour portion ($\dot{m}_g = F_{vap} \dot{m}_R$) and a liquid portion ($\dot{m}_l = (1 - F_{vap}) \dot{m}_R$).

c. Transition zone between *a* and *b* (when $P_c < P_{v0}$ and $\dot{m}_R \leq \dot{m}_{c1}$).

When the liquid is above the boiling temperature but the flashing portion is not sufficient to form a choked flow (*e.g.* less than 1%), the release rate is assumed to remain at the maximum liquid release rate of \dot{m}_{c1} .

2. For HVP products released in air, a portion of the liquid flashes into vapour immediately. If the product temperature, which is taken to be equal to the pipeline temperature, exceeds the product boiling point (*i.e.*, $T_1 > T_b$), the total fraction (including flashing fraction and aerosol fraction) of vapour release is given by (Lees 1980, and Hanna and Drivas 1987):

$$\dot{m}_{RG} = 2 (T_1 - T_b) c_p \dot{m}_l / H_{vap} + \dot{m}_g \quad [C.3.12]$$

where \dot{m}_{RG} = total vapour release rate (kg/s); and

T_b = normal boiling temperature of the liquid (°K).

Release rate for the liquid portion that does not flash is $\dot{m}_{RL} = \dot{m}_R - \dot{m}_{RG}$. The gas release rate (\dot{m}_{RG}) will be used for jet fire calculation, and the liquid release rate (\dot{m}_{RL}) will be used to evaluate evaporation and liquid pool fire consequences.

C.3.4.3 Release Volume

Calculate release volume according to the failure mode by

$$V_R = V_0 + \dot{m}_0 t_1 / \rho_l \quad \text{for ruptures} \quad [C.3.13a]$$

and

$$V_R = [\dot{m}_R t_1 + \dot{m}_{R2} (t_2 - t_1)] / \rho_l \quad \text{for leaks} \quad [C.3.13b]$$

where V_0 = volume of liquid between block valves that is available for release after valves closure (m³); and

\dot{m}_{R2} = release rate after block valve closure (kg/s).

The secondary release rate \dot{m}_{R2} is calculated in a way similar to \dot{m}_R as outlined above, except that the P_i in [C.3.11] always equals to the vapour pressure (P_{v0}) as the block valves are closed.

Appendix C

C.4 Evaporation of Liquid**C.4.1 Overview**

- Scenario description: A spilled liquid evaporates either as a volatile liquid or as a cold boiling liquid, depending on the pool temperature and the boiling point of the liquid. LVP hydrocarbon liquids usually evaporate in a volatile manner while HVP liquids are more likely to behave as a cold boiling liquid.
- Output: Rate of evaporation.
- Sources: Models in the Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989) are used for pool spreading and evaporation of cold boiling liquids. The volatile evaporation model developed by the Engineering and Service Laboratory of U.S. Air Force (Kahler *et al.* 1989) is adopted for LVP liquids.

C.4.2 Assumptions

- Pool shape is circular and the size is assumed to be constant during evaporation.
- Variables such as ground slope and soil penetration that may affect pool size are not considered.
- Rate of evaporation is assumed to be constant.
- The total spill amount is assumed to evaporate (ground absorption is not modeled).

C.4.3 Model Description

1. Evaporation of a volatile liquid (Kahler *et al.* 1989)

$$f_v = 2.22 \times 10^{-5} u_a^{0.75} (1 + 0.0043 T_p^2) \frac{P_v M_w}{P_{vh} M_{wh}} \quad [\text{C.4.1}]$$

where f_v = evaporation flux (kg/s/m²);

u_a = wind speed (m/s);

P_{vh} = vapour pressure of hydrazine (Pa);

M_{wh} = molecular weight of hydrazine (kg/mol);

T_p = pool temperature (°C). It is assumed that T_p is the higher of ambient temperature and pipeline temperature and $T_p \geq 0$ °C.

Appendix C

Comparison with other models shows that this model gives an average to conservative evaporation rate (Hanna and Drivas 1987).

2. Evaporation of a cold boiling liquid (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989)

$$f_v = 1.597 \times 10^{-6} (514.2 - T_b) M_w e^{-0.00437 T_b} \quad [C.4.2]$$

where T_b is the normal boiling point in degree Celsius.

3. Pool size from an instantaneous spill (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989)

$$D_{max} = 1.798 \left[\frac{V_R^2 \rho}{f_v} \sqrt{\frac{g}{C_f}} \right]^{2/11} \quad [C.4.3]$$

where V_R = total release volume of liquid (m^3);

C_f = 0.5, ground friction coefficient.

4. Pool size from a continuous spill

$$D_{max} = 1.128 \sqrt{\frac{\dot{m}_{RL}}{f_v}} \quad [C.4.4]$$

in which the evaporation rate is assumed to be equal to the spill rate.

C.4.4 Calculation Algorithm

1. Calculate evaporation flux. First identify whether the liquid is volatile or cold boiling by comparing the pool temperature with the boiling point. The evaporation flux can then be calculated by using Eqn. [C.4.1] or [C.4.2].

2. Calculate pool size using Eqn. [C.4.3] or [C.4.4]. Identify the spill scenario as instantaneous or continuous by examining (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989)

$$\tau = t_R f_v / \rho V_R^{1/3} \quad [C.4.5]$$

where $t_R = \min \left\{ \frac{M_R}{m_R}, t_2 \right\}$

It is assumed to be an instantaneous spill if $\tau < 0.002$, or a continuous spill if $\tau \geq 0.002$.

3. Calculate evaporation rate by

Appendix C

$$\dot{m}_v = f_v \pi (D_{max}/2)^2 \quad [C.4.6]$$

C.5 Jet Fire**C.5.1 Overview**

- Scenario description: Gas or vapour emerging from a gas or HVP pipeline forms a jet at the puncture which becomes a jet flame when ignited.
- Output: The distribution of thermal radiation intensity.
- Sources: Dimensions of a jet fire were based on a model developed by Brzustowski (1976). Thermal radiation is calculated using a point source model.

C.5.2 Assumptions

- Centre of the flame is located halfway between the release point and the tip of flame.
- The total radiant heat of the fire is concentrated at the flame centre and radiates as a point source. (Note, this model is very approximate in the immediate vicinity of the jet fire however the validity of the model increases as the distance from the fire centre increases.)

C.5.3 Model Description

Equations for the dimensions of a jet fire are given by Brzustowski (1976). The non-dimensional curvilinear length of the flame is

$$\bar{S}_L = 2.04 \bar{C}_L^{-1.03} \quad (\text{if } \bar{C}_L < 0.5) \quad [C.5.1a]$$

$$\text{or } \bar{S}_L = 2.51 \bar{C}_L^{-0.625} \quad (\text{if } \bar{C}_L \geq 0.5) \quad [C.5.1b]$$

where

$$\bar{C}_L = C_{LFL} \frac{\dot{m}_{RG} M_w}{A_h \rho u_a M_{wa}} \quad [C.5.2]$$

The term of $(\dot{m}_{RG}/A_h \rho)$ gives the velocity of the released product u_j (m/s). M_{wa} is the molecular weight of air (about 29 g/mol), and C_{LFL} is the lower flammability limit.

The non-dimensional vertical and horizontal distances (\bar{Z}_L and \bar{X}_L) corresponding to \bar{S}_L can be calculated by

Appendix C

$$1.04 \bar{X}_L^2 + 2.05 \bar{X}_L^{0.28} = \bar{S}_L \quad (\text{if } \bar{C}_L \geq 0.5 \text{ and } \bar{S}_L \leq 2.35) \quad [\text{C.5.3a}]$$

$$\text{or } \bar{X}_L = \bar{S}_L - 1.65 \quad (\text{if } \bar{C}_L < 0.5 \text{ or } \bar{S}_L > 2.35) \quad [\text{C.5.3b}]$$

$$\text{and } \bar{Z}_L = 2.05 \bar{X}_L^{0.28} \quad [\text{C.5.4}]$$

They can be converted into vertical and downwind horizontal distances between the flame tip and the release source by

$$Z_L = k \bar{Z}_L \quad [\text{C.5.5}]$$

$$\text{and } X_L = k \bar{X}_L \quad [\text{C.5.6}]$$

$$\text{where } k = \frac{\dot{m}_{RG} d_h}{u_a A_h \sqrt{\rho \rho_a}} \quad [\text{C.5.7}]$$

is the conversion factor (m) and d_h is the diameter of the hole (m).

C.5.4 Calculation Algorithm

1. Calculate the dimension of jet flame using Eqn. [C.5.1] to [C.5.7];
2. Calculate the total radiant power

$$P = \chi \dot{m}_{RG} H_c \quad [\text{C.5.8}]$$

where H_c is the heat of combustion (J/kg) and χ is the fraction of radiant heat (Table C.1, Brzustowski 1971).

Product	Methane	Ethane	Propane	Butane	Pentane and higher
c	0.2	0.25	0.3	0.3	0.4

Table C.1 Fraction of Radiant Heat for Hydrocarbon Fires

3. Locate the radiant source at the centre of the flame and calculate the intensity of thermal radiation using a point source model

$$I_F = P / 4 \pi r^2 \quad [\text{C.5.9}]$$

Appendix C

where r is the distance from the assumed fire centre to the target (m), and I_F is heat intensity (W/m^2).

C.6 Pool Fire

C.6.1 Overview

- Scenario description: A pool of flammable hydrocarbon liquid is ignited and burns as a three dimensional radiant heat source.
- Output: Distribution of heat intensity.
- Sources: The pool fire model is adapted from the model given in the Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989), which includes calculations of pool size, burning rate and heat intensity.

C.6.2 Assumptions

- Pool size and burning rate are constant.
- Pool shape is assumed to be circular.
- Pool is ignited soon after release.
- Pool size is estimated as a continuous spill.
- Total spill volume will eventually be consumed in pool fire.

C.6.3 Model Description

Burning rate in a pool fire is given by (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989)

$$\dot{m}_B = 1.543 \times 10^{-3} A_p M_w e^{-0.00437b} \quad [\text{C.6.1}]$$

in which \dot{m}_B is the burning rate (kg/s), A_p is the pool area (m^2), M_w is the molecular weight (g/mol) and T_b is the boiling point in $^{\circ}\text{F}$.

C.6.4 Calculation Algorithm

1. Calculate the burning flux (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989).

$$f_B = 1.543 \times 10^{-3} M_w e^{-0.00437b} \quad [\text{C.6.2}]$$

Appendix C

2. Estimate pool size using the model for continuous spill.

$$D_{max} = 1.128 \sqrt{\frac{\dot{m}_{RL}}{f_B}} \quad [C.6.3]$$

3. Calculate heat intensity using the model for a three dimensional fire (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989).

$$I_F = E F \tau \quad [C.6.4]$$

where the transmissivity τ is assumed to be unity. The surface emission power E (kW/m²) and view factor F are defined as

$$E = 117 - 0.313 T_b \quad [C.6.5]$$

$$F = 1.143 (D_{max}/2r)^{1.757} \quad [C.6.6]$$

The boiling point T_b in Eqn. [C.6.5] is in degrees Fahrenheit.

C.7 Dispersion of Neutral Buoyancy Gas

C.7.1 Overview

- Scenario description: Gas or vapour discharged into the atmosphere disperses in the downwind direction. The dispersing gas forms a cloud which may burn or explode if ignited.
- Output: Concentration distribution at ground level.
- Sources: The standard Gaussian dispersion model for short duration release, as given in the Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989), is used for neutral buoyancy gases.

C.7.2 Assumptions

- The model considered is a plume model for continuous release.
- The plume moves downwind at average wind speed.
- Air mixing is assumed to occur in the cross wind directions.
- Initial momentum and buoyant rise are not considered.

Appendix C

C.7.3 Model Description

At a given location (ξ, η) in which ξ and η are the respective downwind and cross wind distances from the dispersion source, the maximum concentration at ground level is given by the Gaussian dispersion model (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989)

$$C_{max} = 0.5 C_c \left[\operatorname{erf} \left(\frac{\xi}{\sqrt{2}\sigma_x} \right) - \operatorname{erf} \left(\frac{\xi - u_a t_s}{\sqrt{2}\sigma_x} \right) \right] \quad \text{if } \xi \leq 0.5 u_a t_s \quad [\text{C.7.1a}]$$

$$C_{max} = C_c \operatorname{erf} \left(\frac{u_a t_s}{2\sqrt{2}\sigma_x} \right) \quad \text{if } \xi > 0.5 u_a t_s \quad [\text{C.7.1b}]$$

where $C_c = \frac{\dot{m}_s}{\pi\sigma_y\sigma_z u_a} \exp(-\eta^2/2\sigma_y^2)$ (kg/m³); [C.7.2]

$$\dot{m}_s = \dot{m}_{RG} + \dot{m}_v, \text{ supply rate of the dispersion source (kg/s);}$$

$$t_s = \text{duration of dispersion event} = t_R$$

$\sigma_x, \sigma_y, \sigma_z$ = dispersion coefficients in the downwind, crosswind, and vertical directions, respectively (m);

and $\operatorname{erf}()$ is the error function defined as $\operatorname{erf}(x) = \frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int_0^x e^{-t^2} dt$.

For a given concentration, the Gaussian model defines the boundary of an area within which the gas concentration is higher than the given level. The shape of this area is approximately an ellipse with the downwind distance and maximum crosswind width as the major and minor axes.

C.7.4 Calculation Algorithm

1. For a given (ξ, η) , calculate the values of σ_x, σ_y and σ_z .
2. Use Eqn. [C.7.1] and [C.7.2] to calculate the concentration level at (ξ, η) .

Appendix C

C.8 Dispersion of Dense Gas**C.8.1 Overview**

- Scenario description: Vapours discharged into the atmosphere and those evaporated from liquid pools disperse in the downwind direction. The dispersing vapour forms a cloud which may burn or explode if ignited.
- Output: Downwind and crosswind distances for a given concentration at ground level. These distances can be used to define the ellipse that encompasses the area where the concentration is higher than the given level.
- Sources: Equations for dense gas dispersion are adapted from the models given in the Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989).

C.8.2 Assumptions

- Dispersion is assumed to be affected by atmospheric stability but not wind speed.
- Crosswind cloud dispersion is estimated using empirical rules which characterize the shape of a dense gas vapour cloud.
- Buoyant rise and momentum rise are not considered.

C.8.3 Model Description

For a given volume concentration C in volume percent, the downwind distance D and the maximum crosswind width W can be estimated by the following equations.

1. For neutral or unstable weather,

$$D = 98 (\dot{m}_s / M_w C)^{0.54} \quad \text{and} \quad W = 0.5 D \quad (\text{continuous release}) \quad [\text{C.8.1}]$$

$$D = 380 (\dot{m}_s t_s / M_w C)^{0.24} \quad \text{and} \quad W = D \quad (\text{instantaneous release}) \quad [\text{C.8.2}]$$

The boundary between the two release modes is

$$t_s = 0.0035 (\dot{m}_s / M_w C)^{1.25} \quad [\text{C.8.3}]$$

where \dot{m}_s is in lb/min, t_s is in minutes, M_w is in g/mol, and D and W are in ft.

2. For stable weather,

$$D = 165 (\dot{m}_s / M_w C)^{0.54} \quad \text{and} \quad W = 0.9 D \quad (\text{continuous release}) \quad [\text{C.8.4}]$$

Appendix C

$$D = 240 (\dot{m}_s t_s / M_w C)^{0.27} \quad \text{and} \quad W = 1.4 D \quad (\text{instantaneous release}) \quad [\text{C.8.5}]$$

The boundary between the two release modes is

$$t_s = 0.25 (\dot{m}_s / M_w C) \quad [\text{C.8.6}]$$

C.8.4 Calculation Algorithm

1. For a given concentration level C and dispersion duration t_s , determine whether it is an instantaneous release or a continuous release according to Eqn. [C.8.3] or [C.8.6].
2. For a given weather condition, use corresponding equations to calculate downwind distance D and maximum crosswind width W .

C.9 Vapour Cloud Fire

- Scenario description: Dispersion of gas or vapour forms a cloud of flammable gas. A delayed ignition causes the cloud (in the concentration range between the lower and upper flammability limits) to burn as a flash fire.
- Output: Shape and size of the burning area associated with the flash fire.
- Sources: The shape and size of the flammable vapour cloud is used to define the burning area associated with a vapour cloud fire. The extent of the flammable cloud is determined using the dispersion models given in Sec. 7 and 8 and the appropriate volume concentration levels. These models assume that contours of equal volume concentration can be approximated by an elliptical shape. The effective burning area of the cloud fire is therefore defined by two elliptically shaped volume concentration contours corresponding to the upper and lower flammability limits.

C.10 Vapour Cloud Explosion

C.10.1 Overview

- Scenario description: Dispersion of gas or vapour forms a cloud of flammable gas. A delayed ignition of the vapour cloud may cause an explosion under certain circumstances.
- Output: Distribution of overpressure from vapour cloud explosion.
- Sources: Vapour cloud explosion model given in the Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989).

Appendix C

C.10.2 Assumptions

- Only the flammable portion of total release volume will contribute to a vapour cloud explosion.
- Overpressure from the explosion is calculated based on an equivalent amount of TNT.
- Confinement and weather conditions are not considered.

C.10.3 Model Description

Equation for overpressure (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989, Lees 1980)

$$P_E = \exp(9.097 - (25.13 \ln(r/M_{TNT}^{1/3}) - 5.267)^{1/2}) \leq 14.7 \text{ psi} \quad [\text{C.10.1}]$$

where P_E is the overpressure in psi, r is the distance (ft), and M_{TNT} is the equivalent mass of TNT (lb) given by (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989)

$$M_{TNT} = Y_f M_C H_c / 1155 \quad [\text{C.10.2}]$$

In Eqn. [C.10.2], Y_f is the yield factor (0.03 for hydrocarbon products), H_c is the heat of combustion (kcal/kg) and M_C is the total mass of the flammable cloud (lb).

C.10.4 Calculation Algorithm

1. Calculate total mass of the flammable cloud M_C by

$$M_C = \dot{m}_s L_1 / u_a \quad [\text{C.10.3}]$$

where $L_1 = \min \{ \xi_{LFL}, u_a t_s \}$ and ξ_{LFL} is the dispersion distance for lower flammability limit.

2. Calculate explosive overpressure for a given distance by Eqn. [C.10.1] and [C.10.2].

References

- Brzustowski, T. A. 1971. Predicting Radiant Heating from Flares, ESSO Engineering Research and Development Report EE15ER.71.
- Brzustowski, T. A. 1973. "A new criterion for the length of a gaseous turbulent diffusion flame", *Combustion Science and Technology*, 6, 313-319.
- Brzustowski, T. A. 1976. "Flaring in the energy industry", *Progress in Energy and Combustion Science*, 2, 129-141.

Appendix C

- FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989. Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures, U.S. Federal Emergency Management Agency, U.S. Department of Transportation, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Washington, DC.
- Hanna, S. R. and Drivas, P. J. 1987. Guidelines for Use of Vapor Cloud Dispersion Models, Center for Chemical Process Safety, American Institute of Chemical Engineers.
- Jain, A. K. 1976. "An Accurate Explicit Equation for Friction Factor," J. Hydraulics Div., ASCE, Vol. 102, No. HY5.
- Kahler, J. P., Curry, R. G. and Kandler, R. A. 1989. Calculating Toxic Corridors, AWS/TR-80/003, First completed in 1980, Revised in 1989, Air Weather Service, Scott AFB, Illinois.
- Lees, P. L. 1980. Loss Prevention in the Process Industries, Butterworth Group, London, U.K.
- Perry, R. H., Green, D. W. and Maloney, J. O. 1984. Perry's Chemical Engineering Handbook, sixth edition, McGraw-Hill, New York, New York.
- Technica 1988. Techniques for Assessing Industrial Hazards—A Manual, World Bank Technical Paper No. 55, The World Bank, Washington D. C.

APPENDIX D

CONDITIONAL EVENT PROBABILITIES FOR ACUTE RELEASE HAZARDS

D.1 Overview

This Appendix describes the basis for the conditional event probabilities given in Table 7.1 which are associated with the branches in the acute release hazard event trees shown in Figures 7.3.

D.2 Liquid Product Pipelines

Representative release event and hazard frequency models were developed for use in risk assessments of Liquefied Petroleum Product (LPG) installations by the UK Health and Safety Executive (HSE) based on historical incident data review and release modelling. Key findings relevant to the modelling of liquid product pipeline release incidents, as reported by Crossthwaite *et al.* (1988), includes the following:

- The probability of immediate ignition is taken to be 0.05 for all failure modes.
- The probability of delayed ignition of a large vapour cloud (associated with vessel rupture) passing over industrial land is taken to be ~1 and 0.9 for unstable and stable weather conditions, respectively.
- For a large cloud passing over urban land the delayed ignition probabilities are 80% of the values applicable to industrial land uses.
- For a large cloud passing over rural land the delayed ignition probabilities are 4% of the values applicable to industrial land uses.
- For limited releases involving holes in piping systems (as opposed to vessel ruptures) the delayed ignition probabilities associated with a relatively high density of surrounding ignition sources are taken to be 0.8, 0.45, and 0.24 for release rates associated with hole diameters of 50 mm, 25 mm, and 13 mm respectively.
- The ratio of vapour cloud fire to vapour cloud explosion is taken to be 3:1 during unstable weather conditions and 10:1 during stable weather condition.

The above information can be used to develop a set of conditional event probabilities for liquid product pipelines if the following assumptions are made:

- The delayed ignition probabilities given for piping systems with holes apply to vapour clouds passing over urban land during unstable weather conditions.

Appendix D

- The three hole sizes associated with piping system releases correspond to rupture, large leak, and small leak failure modes.
- The ignition probabilities given for large vapour clouds are taken to apply to pipeline rupture events and the corresponding probabilities for large and small leaks are obtained by prorating the rupture probabilities using the values given for piping system releases.

The resulting conditional event probabilities are given in Table D.1. It is noted that the conditional probabilities developed from the HSE data are most applicable to high vapour pressure (HVP) liquid products that form a heavier than air vapour under atmospheric conditions (e.g., propane and butane). The probabilities given will therefore be conservative for HVP liquid products that form a buoyant vapour under atmospheric conditions (e.g., ethane). The probabilities given in Table D.1 are also conservative for low vapour pressure (LVP) liquid products because they produce significantly less vapour than HVP products for a given mode of pipeline failure and thereby form smaller vapour clouds which have a lower probability of interacting with distributed ignition sources.

D.3 Natural Gas Pipelines

Historical incident data compiled by the European Gas Pipeline Incident Data Group for gas transmission pipelines suggests that the immediate ignition probability (P_i) is highly dependent on the mode of failure. Incident data from the operating period covering 1970 to 1992 indicates the following (EGIG 1993):

<u>Failure Mode (hole size)</u>	<u>Immediate Ignition Probability</u>
pinhole / crack (≤ 20 mm)	0.027
significant hole (20 mm to line dia.)	0.019
rupture (line dia. ≤ 400 mm)	0.099
rupture (line dia. > 400 mm)	0.235

A world-wide review of pipeline failure incident data carried out by British Gas suggests ignition probabilities in the range of 0.1 for leaks and 0.5 for ruptures (Fearnough 1985).

Based on the above, representative values of the probability of immediate ignition will be taken to be 0.03, 0.10, and 0.25 for small leaks, large leaks and ruptures, respectively.

No specific historical information regarding the delayed ignition probability of natural gas was found in the literature. It is noted, however, that due to the buoyant nature of natural gas, which tends to rise quickly thereby minimizing its potential interaction with ground based ignition sources, the ignition probabilities will in general be much lower than for the dense, ground hugging vapour clouds associated with liquid product releases. Based on the above and in the

Appendix D

absence of specific incident data it will be assumed that the delayed ignition probabilities for natural gas releases are 0.5 times the values calculated for liquid product releases.

No specific historical information regarding the delayed explosion probability of natural gas was found in the literature. In the absence of relevant historical data the ratio of vapour cloud fires to vapour cloud explosions for natural gas will be assumed to be the same as for liquid products.

The conditional event probabilities for natural gas pipeline releases based on the above are given in Table D.1.

References

- Crossthwaite, P. J., Fitzpatrick, R. D. and Hurst, N. W. 1988. "Risk assessment for the siting of developments near liquefied petroleum gas installations", Symposium Series No. 110, Institute of Chemical Engineers, 373-400.
- Fearnehough, G. D. 1985. "The control of risk in gas transmission pipelines", Symposium Series No. 93, Institute of Chemical Engineers, 25-44.
- EGIG 1993. Gas pipeline incidents, Report 1970-1992, European Gas Pipeline Incident Data Group.

Probability of Immediate Ignition		
small leak	large leak	rupture
0.05	0.05	0.05

Probability of Immediate Ignition		
small leak	large leak	rupture
0.03	0.1	0.25

Probability of Delayed Ignition - small leak		
weather	unstable	stable
urban	0.24	0.22
rural	0.012	0.011
industrial	0.30	0.27

Probability of Delayed Ignition - small leak		
weather	unstable	stable
urban	0.12	0.11
rural	0.006	0.0054
industrial	0.15	0.14

Probability of Delayed Ignition - large leak		
weather	unstable	stable
urban	0.45	0.41
rural	0.02	0.02
industrial	0.56	0.51

Probability of Delayed Ignition - large leak		
weather	unstable	stable
urban	0.23	0.20
rural	0.011	0.010
industrial	0.28	0.25

Probability of Delayed Ignition - rupture		
weather	unstable	stable
urban	0.8	0.72
rural	0.04	0.036
industrial	1	0.9

Probability of Delayed Ignition - rupture		
weather	unstable	stable
urban	0.4	0.36
rural	0.02	0.018
industrial	0.5	0.45

Probability of Explosive Conditions		
weather	unstable	stable
urban	0.33	0.1
rural	0.33	0.1
industrial	0.33	0.1

Probability of Explosive Conditions		
weather	unstable	stable
urban	0.33	0.1
rural	0.33	0.1
industrial	0.33	0.1

Liquid Products

Natural Gas

Table D.1 Conditional event probabilities for acute release hazards

APPENDIX E

HAZARD TOLERANCE THRESHOLDS

E.1 Overview

This document summarizes the acute hazard tolerance thresholds that have been established based on a review of relevant literature. Thresholds are required for the calculation of the Number of Fatalities node parameter (node 6) and the Damage Cost node parameter (node 9.4).

E.2 Thresholds for Human Fatality

Hazard	Exposure	Parameter	Units	Lower Bound Tolerance Threshold	Upper Bound Tolerance Threshold
jet / pool fire	outdoor	heat intensity	kW/m ²	6.30	27.0
jet / pool fire	indoor	heat intensity	kW/m ²	15.7	27.0
asphyxiating vapour cloud	outdoor or indoor	volume concentration	ratio	0.306	0.713
vapour cloud fire	outdoor	fraction of C _{LFL} ⁽¹⁾		0.5	1.0
vapour cloud fire	indoor	fraction of C _{LFL} ⁽¹⁾		N/A	N/A
vapour cloud explosion	outdoor	blast pressure	kPa	61.4	134
vapour cloud explosion	indoor	blast pressure	kPa	15.9	69.0

(1) Lower flammability limit of the product

Appendix E

The rationale behind each of the adopted threshold values is given in the following:

1. *Threshold for jet / pool fire*

- For indoor exposure, the heat intensity associated with the probable ignition of wood is frequently adopted as the threshold for indoor receptors (Jones and Fearnough 1986, Pape 1989). A heat intensity of 15.7 kW/m² is cited as the critical heat intensity for the pilot ignition of wood. At or below this heat intensity people located inside a dwelling will be protected indefinitely and escape would not be necessary (Jones and Fearnough 1986). A heat intensity of 27 kW/m² will cause spontaneous ignition of wood in 5 to 15 minutes and slow moving people would not be able to escape at this intensity level (Jones and Fearnough 1986, Pape 1989).
- For outdoor exposure the threshold values relate to the probability of reaching safe shelter. There is significant variation in the lower limit for the outdoor exposure threshold reported in the literature. A threshold of 10 kW/m² is proposed by the SFPE (1988) based on a 1% chance of fatality for an assumed exposure time of 40 seconds (Note, FEMA/DOT/EPA (1989) cites 10 kW/m² for fatality and 5 kW/m² for injury). The adopted value of 6.3 kW/m² is cited by Jones and Fearnough (1986) as the level at which a receptor only needs to travel a short distance in order to escape exposure.
- The literature review did not produce a directly citable upper bound for the outdoor exposure threshold, however, it can be assumed that fatalities associated with outdoor exposure will result from either:
 - a.) a heat intensity so high that an individual sustains fatal injuries before reaching shelter; or
 - b.) a heat intensity so high that the potential shelter ignites.

The recognized threshold value associated with scenario *b* (*i.e.*, 27 kW/m²) was found to be lower than the value associated with *a* since the time to reach shelter, associated with a reasonable evacuation distance and travel speed, is typically less than the time required to sustain a dosage of thermal radiation sufficient to cause a 99% chance of fatality (as summarized by Lees 1980).

2. *Threshold for vapour cloud fire*

- Models for vapour cloud or flash fire often equate the extent of the flammable cloud to the burning area. The extent of the flammable cloud can be determined using dispersion models. The models adopted in this program assume that contours of equal vapour concentration can be approximated by an elliptical shape. The effective burning area is therefore taken to be an ellipse corresponding to the vapour concentration contour associated with the lower flammability limit, C_{LFL} .
- Flash fires burn quickly and secondary ignition within the flash fire zone is unlikely (Craven 1976). People indoors are therefore assumed to be safe. Note, this assumption has also been adopted in work reported by DnV Technica Ltd. (1988).
- For outdoor exposure it is assumed that all people within the C_{LFL} concentration contour will fail to survive the flash fire event (Pape 1989). Acknowledging that fire may spread beyond

Appendix E

the C_{LFL} contour, FEMA/DOT/EDA (1989) assumes that a plume has the potential to burn out to the boundaries of the area bound by a concentration contour that is associated with approximately one-half of the C_{LFL} . The C_{LFL} and one-half C_{LFL} vapour concentration levels are adopted herein as upper and lower bound thresholds for outdoor exposure to flash fires.

3. *Threshold for vapour cloud explosion*

- Lees (1980) reports that blast overpressure levels of 15.5 psi (107 kPa) and 29.0 psi (200kPa) are respectively associated with a 1% and 99% chance of fatality due to direct blast effects (*i.e.*, lung hemorrhaging of people outdoors, ignoring projectiles and whole body translation). Lees also reports a 1.0 psi (6.9kPa) to 8.0 psi (55 kPa) range for slight to serious injuries due to flying glass and other 'missiles'.
- Indoor fatalities are usually assumed to be associated with crushing and/or projectile injuries. In this regard, Lees (1980) sites 2.3 psi (15.9 kPa) as the lower limit for serious structural damage and 10 psi (69.0 kPa) for probable total building destruction. These building damage thresholds are therefore adopted as lower and upper thresholds for indoor exposure.
- In developing thresholds for outdoor exposure it is recognized that proximity to buildings (and the associated potential for projectiles) will undermine the direct exposure threshold values cited by Lees. This is acknowledged by adopting threshold values midway between the direct exposure and indoor exposure values. The resulting lower and upper bound thresholds for outdoor exposure are 8.9 psi (61.4 kPa) and 19.5 psi (134 kPa). Note that the lower bound value fall slightly above the serious injury value sited by Lees.

4. *Threshold for asphyxiating vapour cloud*

- Most references list methane, ethane, propane and butane as simple asphyxiants (Lees 1980, Matheson 1971). The legal limits for oxygen concentration in working environments are between 16% to 19%. It is however generally considered that oxygen deficiency symptoms become evident when blood hemoglobin becomes 90% saturated, which occurs at the oxygen concentration level of 14.5% (NIOSH 1980). The lower limit on asphyxiating vapour concentration of 30.6% adopted herein corresponds to this 14.5% oxygen concentration.
- An oxygen concentration of 6% or less, which corresponds to an asphyxiating vapour concentration of 71.3% or more, will cause death in 6 to 8 minutes (FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989). This concentration is adopted as the upper limit.

Appendix E

E.3 Thresholds for Property Damage

Hazard	Parameter	Units	Building Damage Thresholds		Land Damage Thresholds	
			Lower Bound	Upper Bound	Lower Bound	Upper Bound
jet / pool fire	heat intensity	kW/m ²	15.7	27.0	6.30	15.7
vapour cloud fire	fraction of C _{LFL} ⁽¹⁾		N/A	N/A	0.5	1.0
vapour cloud explosion	blast pressure	kPa	6.90	69.0	6.90	34.5

(1) Lower flammability limit.

The basis for the threshold values tabulated above is as follows:

1. *Thresholds for jet/pool fire and vapour cloud fire*

- Thresholds for buildings exposed to thermal radiation are based on the heat intensity required for the ignition of wood (see thresholds for fatality). No significant damage is assumed for vapour cloud fires due to the lack of secondary ignition potential (see thresholds for fatality).
- Thresholds for landscape elements (*i.e.*, trees and other plants) exposed to thermal radiation and flash fire will vary with the season and the type of vegetation (no relevant data was found in the literature). The tabulated values are the same as the values adopted for people outdoors on the basis that both involve the potential for damage to living tissue.

2. *Threshold for vapour cloud explosion*

- Building overpressure thresholds for vapour cloud explosions are based on work cited by Lees (1980). A blast overpressure of 1.0 psi (6.90 kPa) is associated with partial demolition of houses and 10 psi (69.0 kPa) is associated with probable total destruction of buildings. These overpressure levels are adopted herein as lower and upper bound values.
- Landscaping elements are assumed to be somewhat more fragile than buildings so the upper bound value is reduced to 5 psi (34.5 kPa) which is cited by Lees (1980) as the level that would cause breakage of wooden utility poles (which are taken to be analogous to trees).

Appendix E

References

- Crossthwaite, P. J., Fitzpatrick, R. D. and Hurst, N. W. 1988. "Risk assessment for the siting of developments near liquefied petroleum gas installations", Symposium Series No. 110, Institute of Chemical Engineers, 373-400.
- Fearnough, G. D. 1985. "The Control of Risk in Gas Transmission Pipeline", Institute of Chemical Engineers, Symposium, No.93, 25-44.
- FEMA/DOT/EPA 1989. Handbook of Chemical Hazard Analysis Procedures, U.S. Federal Emergency Management Agency, U.S. Department of Transportation, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Washington, DC.
- Jones, D. A. and Fearnough, G. D. 1986. "Natural gas transmission by pipelines", Fifth International Symposium on Loss Prevention and Safety.
- Lees 1980. Loss Prevention in the Process Industries.
- Matheson 1971. Matheson Gas Data Book, Matheson Gas Products.
- NIOSH 1980. Working in Confined Spaces, Criteria for a recommended standard, National Institute for Occupational Safety and Health, U.S. Department for Health, Education, and Welfare, Washington, D.C. (MED: RC962.3 N277 1980)
- SFPE 1988. SFPE Handbook of Fire Protection Engineering, P. J. DiNenno *et al.* ed., Society of Fire Protection Engineers, Boston, Massachusetts.
- Technica Ltd. 1988. Techniques for Assessing Industrial Hazards.
- NIOSH 1980. Working in Confined Spaces, Criteria for a recommended standard, National Institute for Occupational Safety and Health, U.S. Department for Health, Education, and Welfare, Washington, D.C. (MED: RC962.3 N277 1980)
- Pape 1989. "HSE Assessment for Consultation Distances for Major Hazard Installations", Safety Cases, F. P. Lees and M. L. Ang ed., Butterworths, Sevenoaks, U.K.

APPENDIX F**POPULATION DENSITY ESTIMATES**

This Appendix summarizes the estimated population density ranges and suggested representative values for the land use categories defined within this project.

Land Use Category		Population Density (people per hectare [*])	
Major Use Category	Sub-Categories	Typical Range	Representative Value
Industrial	Industrial	2 to 50	5
Urban	Commercial	10 to 50	25
	Urban Residential	10 to 50	50
Rural	Rural Residential	0.1 to 5	0.5
	Agricultural	0.01	0.01
	Parkland	0.01 to 50	none (highly variable)
	Parkland - forested	0.01 to 50	none (highly variable)
	Remote	0	0
	Remote - forested	0	0

* 1 hectare = 100 m x 100 m = 10,000 m²

The population density ranges tabulated above were established based on the following reference population density estimates (in people per hectare):

50 - average value for urban residential suburb consisting of mixed single and multi-family dwelling units (~5000 people per sq. km., City of Edmonton Planning Dept.)

- maximum design value for typical light industrial land or industrial park (18 to 28 people per acre, De Chiara and Koppelman, 1975)

- representative value for land area immediately surrounding a high density campground or trailer park sites (10 sites per acre, 3 to 4 people per site, with sites occupying 50% of the total land area, De Chiara and Koppelman, 1975)

- representative value for land area designated as nature trail (2 miles of trail on 2.4 acres designed for 50 people per mile of trail, assuming 50% utilization, De Chiara and Koppelman, 1975)

Appendix F

- 10 - overall average value for major urban centre (~160,000 dwelling units within city limits, total land area ~700 sq. km., City of Edmonton Planning Dept.)
- 2 - representative value for land area designated as heavy industrial in the U.K. (200 people per sq. km., Crossthwaite *et al.* 1988)
- representative value for land area designated as golf course (18 holes on 150 acres used by approximately 120 people at a time, De Chiara and Koppelman, 1975)
- 0.5 - maximum value for unrestricted county development (8 dwellings units per quarter section of land, Provincial guidelines)
- 0.01 - typical value for farmland (1 dwelling unit per section of land)

The representative densities tabulated above, as developed from the cited density ranges, are considered to be reasonable and conservative order of magnitude estimates of population densities for typical cases of the designated land use categories. Given the extreme variability associated with the Parkland land use categories it is recommended that densities be established on a case by case basis.

References

- Crossthwaite, P. J., Fitzpatrick, R. D. and Hurst, N. W. 1988. "Risk assessment for the siting of developments near liquefied petroleum gas installations", Symposium Series No. 110, Institute of Chemical Engineers, 373-400.
- De Chiara, J. and Koppelman, L. 1975. Urban Planning and Design Criteria. Van Nostrand Reinhold Company.

APPENDIX G

SUBJECTIVE EVALUATIONS OF CLEAN-UP EFFICIENCY AND COST

Terrain Character	Season	Clean-Up Efficiency (fraction of spilled product recovered)					
		Light Refined Product			Heavy Unrefined Product		
		Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)
Ground	summer	0.75 - 0.8	0.4 - 0.5	0.4 - 0.5	0.8 - 0.95	0.8 - 0.95	0.8 - 0.95
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.8 - 0.95	0.4 - 0.5	0.4 - 0.5	0.8 - 0.95	0.8 - 0.95	0.8 - 0.95
Ground	summer	0.5 - 0.6	0.3 - 0.5	0.3 - 0.5	0.8 - 0.95	0.75 - 0.9	0.75 - 0.9
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.6 - 0.8	0.3 - 0.5	0.3 - 0.5	0.8 - 0.95	0.75 - 0.9	0.75 - 0.9
Ground	summer	0.2 - 0.3	0.05 - 0.3	0.05 - 0.3	0.7 - 0.9	0.3 - 0.7	0.3 - 0.7
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.3 - 0.5	0.05 - 0.3	0.05 - 0.3	0.7 - 0.9	0.3 - 0.7	0.3 - 0.7
Waterlogged	summer	0.05 - 0.2	0.05 - 0.2	0.05 - 0.2	0.3 - 0.5	0.3 - 0.5	0.3 - 0.5
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.2 - 0.5	0.05 - 0.3	0.05 - 0.3	0.5 - 0.7	0.4 - 0.6	0.4 - 0.6
Water Covered	summer	0.02 - 0.1	not applicable (see note)	not applicable (see note)	0.15 - 0.4	not applicable (see note)	not applicable (see note)
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.15 - 0.3	0 - 0.05	0 - 0.05	0.3 - 0.7	0.05 - 0.2	0.05 - 0.2
Vegetation	summer	0.03 - 0.1	not applicable (see note)	not applicable (see note)	0.15 - 0.3	not applicable (see note)	not applicable (see note)
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.15 - 0.3	0 - 0.05	0 - 0.05	0.3 - 0.6	0.05 - 0.1	0.05 - 0.1
Slow Flowing Water	summer	0 - 0.1	not applicable (see note)	not applicable (see note)	0.5 - 0.7	not applicable (see note)	not applicable (see note)
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.2 - 0.45	0 - 0.05	0 - 0.05	0.5 - 0.8	0.15 - 0.3	0.15 - 0.3
Fast Flowing Water	summer	0 - 0.05	not applicable (see note)	not applicable (see note)	0.05 - 0.2	not applicable (see note)	not applicable (see note)
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0 - 0.05	0 - 0.05	0 - 0.05	0.05 - 0.2	0.05 - 0.1	0.05 - 0.1

Note: for spills in water, subsurface release and spread refers to liquid spreading beneath the ice surface and applies in winter only

Table G.1 Characterization of clean-up efficiency for liquid petroleum product spills
by O'Conner Associates Environmental Inc.

Terrain Character	Season	Clean-Up Efficiency (fraction of spilled product recovered)					
		Light Refined Product			Heavy Unrefined Product		
		Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)
Ground	summer	0.45 - 0.55	0.2 - 0.5		0.6 - 0.75	0.3 - 0.6	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.55 - 0.75	0.3 - 0.6		0.7 - 0.85	0.35 - 0.65	
Moderate Perm.	summer	0.2 - 0.4	0.2 - 0.4		0.4 - 0.6	0.25 - 0.5	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.55 - 0.75	0.25 - 0.5		0.65 - 0.85	0.3 - 0.6	
Ground	summer	0.05 - 0.2	0.1 - 0.3		0.2 - 0.4	0.25 - 0.5	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.5 - 0.75	0.2 - 0.4		0.6 - 0.85	0.3 - 0.5	
Waterlogged	summer	0.4 - 0.6	0.3 - 0.6		0.5 - 0.7	0.25 - 0.5	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.45 - 0.65	0.4 - 0.6		0.55 - 0.85	0.4 - 0.6	
Water Covered	summer	0.3 - 0.6	not applicable (see note)		0.4 - 0.7	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.35 - 0.65	0.4 - 0.6		0.5 - 0.8	0.4 - 0.6	
Static	summer	0.65 - 0.8	not applicable (see note)		0.8 - 0.9	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.75 - 0.85	0.2 - 0.5		0.85 - 0.95	0.2 - 0.5	
Slow Flowing	summer	0.4 - 0.7	not applicable (see note)		0.5 - 0.8	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.75 - 0.85	0.1 - 0.3		0.85 - 0.95	0.15 - 0.3	
Fast Flowing	summer	0.1 - 0.4	not applicable (see note)		0.25 - 0.5	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.65 - 0.85	0.05 - 0.3		0.75 - 0.95	0.1 - 0.3	

Note: for spills in water, subsurface release and spread refers to liquid spreading beneath the ice surface and applies in winter only

Table G.2 Characterization of clean-up efficiency for liquid petroleum product spills
by AGRA Earth & Environmental Limited

Terrain Character	Season	Clean-Up Efficiency (fraction of spilled product recovered)					
		Light Refined Product			Heavy Unrefined Product		
		Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)
Ground	summer	0.6 - 0.675	0.3 - 0.5		0.7 - 0.85	0.55 - 0.775	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.675 - 0.85	0.35 - 0.55		0.75 - 0.9	0.575 - 0.8	
Ground	summer	0.35 - 0.5	0.25 - 0.45		0.6 - 0.775	0.5 - 0.7	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.575 - 0.775	0.275 - 0.5		0.725 - 0.9	0.525 - 0.75	
Ground	summer	0.125 - 0.25	0.075 - 0.3		0.45 - 0.65	0.275 - 0.6	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.4 - 0.625	0.125 - 0.35		0.65 - 0.875	0.3 - 0.6	
Waterlogged	summer	0.225 - 0.4	0.175 - 0.4		0.4 - 0.6	0.275 - 0.5	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.325 - 0.575	0.225 - 0.45		0.525 - 0.775	0.4 - 0.6	
Water Covered	summer	0.16 - 0.35	not applicable (see note)		0.275 - 0.55	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.25 - 0.475	0.2 - 0.325		0.4 - 0.75	0.225 - 0.4	
Static	summer	0.34 - 0.45	not applicable (see note)		0.475 - 0.6	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.45 - 0.575	0.1 - 0.275		0.575 - 0.775	0.125 - 0.3	
Slow Flowing	summer	0.2 - 0.4	not applicable (see note)		0.5 - 0.75	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.475 - 0.65	0.05 - 0.175		0.675 - 0.875	0.15 - 0.3	
Fast Flowing	summer	0.05 - 0.225	not applicable (see note)		0.15 - 0.35	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	0.325 - 0.45	0.025 - 0.175		0.4 - 0.575	0.075 - 0.2	

Note: for spills in water, subsurface release and spread refers to liquid spreading beneath the ice surface and applies in winter only

Table G.3 Average characterization of clean-up efficiency for liquid petroleum product spills

Terrain Character	Season	Unit Clean-Up Cost (\$ per cubic metre of recovered product)					
		Light Refined Product			Heavy Unrefined Product		
		Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)
Ground	summer	300 - 600	400 - 600		100 - 400	100 - 400	
Low Permeability	winter (i.e. frozen)	100 - 600	400 - 600		100 - 400	100 - 400	
Ground	summer	300 - 1500	400 - 1500		400 - 700	600 - 900	
Moderate Perm.	winter (i.e. frozen)	100 - 1000	400 - 1000		300 - 600	600 - 900	
Ground	summer	300 - 3000	1000 - 3000		600 - 800	750 - 900	
High Permeability	winter (i.e. frozen)	100 - 1000	1000 - 3000		600 - 800	750 - 900	
Waterlogged	summer	300 - 1000	1000 - 3000		300 - 2000	500 - 1000	
Groundmass	winter (i.e. frozen)	600 - 1000	1000 - 3000		300 - 2000	500 - 1000	
Water Covered	summer	300 - 2000	not applicable (see note)		400 - 600	not applicable (see note)	
Vegetation	winter (i.e. frozen)	300 - 700	1000 - 3000		300 - 600	1000 - 3000	
Static	summer	1000 - 3000	not applicable (see note)		1000 - 3000	not applicable (see note)	
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	300 - 600	1000 - 3000		300 - 600	1000 - 3000	
Slow Flowing	summer	1000 - 3000	not applicable (see note)		1000 - 2000	not applicable (see note)	
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	300 - 1000	1000 - 3000		300 - 1000	1000 - 3000	
Fast Flowing	summer	2000 - 4000	not applicable (see note)		1000 - 3000	not applicable (see note)	
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	2000 - 4000	2000 - 4000		1000 - 3000	2000 - 4000	

Note: for spills in water, subsurface release and spread refers to liquid spreading beneath the ice surface and applies in winter only

Table G.4 Characterization of unit clean-up costs for liquid petroleum product spills
by O'Conner Associates Environmental Inc.

Terrain Character	Season	Unit Clean-Up Cost (\$ per cubic metre of recovered product)					
		Light Refined Product			Heavy Unrefined Product		
		Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)
Ground	summer	370 - 850	400 - 1700	150 - 550	140 - 450		
Low Permeability	winter (i.e. frozen)	300 - 450	350 - 1300	190 - 950	175 - 850		
Ground	summer	500 - 1700	600 - 1800	175 - 700	200 - 1000		
Moderate Perm.	winter (i.e. frozen)	300 - 850	450 - 1500	140 - 500	190 - 950		
Ground	summer	1000 - 6000	670 - 1200	250 - 1200	200 - 1000		
High Permeability	winter (i.e. frozen)	300 - 600	500 - 1000	130 - 370	220 - 850		
Waterlogged	summer	400 - 1000	380 - 1200	200 - 600	250 - 1000		
Groundmass	winter (i.e. frozen)	350 - 725	350 - 850	140 - 400	200 - 550		
Water Covered	summer	500 - 1500	not applicable (see note)	200 - 750	not applicable (see note)		
Vegetation	winter (i.e. frozen)	350 - 1000	500 - 1000	140 - 450	250 - 650		
Static	summer	100 - 150	not applicable (see note)	70 - 140	not applicable (see note)		
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	80 - 130	200 - 1000	60 - 120	200 - 1000		
Slow Flowing	summer	100 - 200	not applicable (see note)	100 - 150	not applicable (see note)		
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	80 - 150	700 - 1500	70 - 140	400 - 1400		
Fast Flowing	summer	250 - 900	not applicable (see note)	200 - 600	not applicable (see note)		
Water	winter (i.e. frozen)	150 - 300	700 - 6000	80 - 150	700 - 1200		

Note: for spills in water, subsurface release and spread refers to liquid spreading beneath the ice surface and applies in winter only

Table G.5 Characterization of unit clean-up costs for liquid petroleum product spills
by AGRA Earth & Environmental Limited

Terrain Character	Season	Unit Clean-Up Cost (\$ per cubic metre of recovered product)					
		Light Refined Product			Heavy Unrefined Product		
		Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Large Leak / Rupture (surface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)	Small Leak (subsurface release & spread)
Ground Low Permeability	summer	335 - 725	400 - 1150		125 - 475	120 - 425	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	200 - 525	375 - 950		145 - 675	137.5 - 625	
Ground Moderate Perm.	summer	400 - 1600	500 - 1650		287.5 - 700	400 - 950	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	200 - 925	425 - 1250		220 - 550	395 - 925	
Ground High Permeability	summer	650 - 4500	835 - 2100		425 - 1000	475 - 950	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	200 - 800	750 - 2000		365 - 585	485 - 875	
Waterlogged Groundmass	summer	350 - 1000	690 - 2100		250 - 1300	375 - 1000	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	475 - 862.5	675 - 1925		220 - 1200	350 - 775	
Water Covered Vegetation	summer	400 - 1750	not applicable (see note)		300 - 675	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	325 - 850	750 - 2000		220 - 525	625 - 1825	
Static Water	summer	550 - 1575	not applicable (see note)		535 - 1570	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	190 - 365	600 - 2000		180 - 360	600 - 2000	
Slow Flowing Water	summer	550 - 1600	not applicable (see note)		550 - 1075	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	190 - 575	850 - 2250		185 - 570	700 - 2200	
Fast Flowing Water	summer	1125 - 2450	not applicable (see note)		600 - 1800	not applicable (see note)	
	winter (i.e. frozen)	1075 - 2150	1350 - 5000		540 - 1575	1350 - 2600	

Note: for spills in water, subsurface release and spread refers to liquid spreading beneath the ice surface and applies in winter only

Table G.6 Average characterization of unit clean-up costs for liquid petroleum product spills

APPENDIX H

HUMAN CAPITAL APPROACH TO LIFE VALUATION

H.1 Introduction

The human capital approach is a commonly used method of estimating the economic value of a statistical life (Mooney 1977, Marin 1986, Royal Society 1992). In this approach, the value of life is taken to be equivalent to the present capital value of the loss of the output or earnings of the person whose life will be lost as a result of higher level of risk (Marin 1986).

The economic value of life (EVOL) based on this criterion is calculated in the following way: if the economic value of the output (*i.e.*, the earnings) in year i is E_i and the probability of surviving until year i is P_i , then the EVOL of a person who would die at age n is given by (Acton 1976)

$$EVOL = \sum_{i=n}^N \frac{P_i E_i}{(1+r)^{i-n}} \quad [H.1]$$

where r is a discount rate used to obtain the present value of the earnings that would be lost in future, and N denotes the total length of life in years. Note that the discount rate represents a compound growth rate by which an amount of money invested at present will grow to a prescribed value over certain period of time.

H.2 Computation of the Economic Value of an Average Life

In this section, the EVOL is calculated for an average Canadian person. For this purpose, the probability of survival (P_i), data is obtained from the life tables published by Statistics Canada (1990c). The annual average income of \$22,810 and \$14,532 for male and female, respectively, is considered in the analysis (Statistics Canada 1990b). For people of age 65 and over, average retirement earning of \$18,624 and \$13,376 for male and female, respectively, are used in the calculation.

The age at death, n , is considered to be equal to the average population age which is 34 years for males and 36 years for females based on the population group surveyed in the year 1988 (Statistics Canada 1990a). The total length of life, N , is taken as 100 years which is consistent with the

Appendix H

Canadian life table. The EVOL is calculated separately for an average male and female based on the conservative assumption that the rate of growth of the economic output of a person and the discount rate are the same. (This assumption is conservative in the sense that it overestimates the value of life due to the fact that the discount rate is usually higher than the income growth rate.) Eqn.[H.1] therefore reduces to the following simple expression:

$$EVOL = \sum_{i=n}^{100} P_i E_o \quad [H.2]$$

in which E_o is the average annual income per person which, as noted above, is assumed to take one constant value prior to age 65 to reflect the earning years, and a lower constant value after age 65 to reflect the retirement years.

The economic value of life based on Eqn. [H.2] and the stated income levels is calculated to be \$847 000 for an average Canadian male and \$616 000 for an average Canadian female. The final estimated EVOL of \$732,000 is obtained by averaging the two values. It is noted that there is considerable uncertainty associated with the estimated EVOL due to variability in earnings and earning potential, age at time of death, and the discounting rate. The calculated value is, however, considered to be representative of the economic value of a statistical life.

References

- Acton, J.P. 1976. "Measuring the monetary value of lifesaving programs". *Law and Contemporary Problems*, Vol. 40, No. 4, 45-72.
- Marin, A. 1986. "Evaluating the nation's risk assessors: nuclear power and the value of life". *Public Money*, Vol. 6, No. 1, 41-45.
- Mooney, G.H. 1977. *The Valuation of Human Life*. The MacMillan Press, London, UK.
- Royal Society 1992. *Risk: Analysis, Perception and Management*. A report of a Royal Society Study Group, London, UK.
- Statistics Canada 1990a. *CANADA Year Book*, Statistics Canada, Ottawa.
- Statistics Canada 1990b. "Income after Tax, Distributions by Size in Canada". Catalogue No. 13-210, pp.85.
- Statistics Canada 1990c. *Life Tables, Canada and Provinces, 1985-1987*. Vol. 2, No. 4, 82-003S13.

APPENDIX I

THE UTILITY FUNCTION

I.1 Introduction

This Appendix contains the mathematical descriptions of the utility functions selected for the project. Utility theory defines different functional forms that can represent different attitudes toward risk and tradeoffs between attributes. The attitudes and trends that are considered applicable for the present problem are discussed in Section 13.2 of the main report. The functional forms corresponding to these attitudes are given in this Appendix. In each case, the function contains some constants that can be determined from the decision maker's response to questions regarding simple choices involving uncertain options or tradeoffs between attributes. The information required to define and verify these constants is given in each case. In addition, the Appendix gives examples that demonstrate the application of utility functions in evaluating different choices.

I.2 Single Attribute Utility Functions

I.2.1 Cost

As discussed in the main report, the utility function for cost is required to be 1) monotonically decreasing, 2) risk averse, and 3) increasingly risk averse. A function that satisfies the above conditions is given as follows (Keeney and Raiffa 1976):

$$u(c) = k_{c1} + k_{c2} \ln(k_{c3} - c), \quad c < k_{c3} \quad [I.1]$$

where k_{c1} , k_{c2} , k_{c3} are constants. To evaluate these three constants, three points on the utility function must be given. The first two points are defined by scaling the function between two arbitrary values. Utility is usually scaled in the range of 0 to 1.0, where a zero utility is assigned to the worst possible outcome (*i.e.*, maximum possible cost, denoted c_0) and a utility of 1.0 is assigned to the best possible outcome (*i.e.*, the minimum possible cost, denoted c^*). Note that the subscripts 0 and * are consistently used to denote the worst and best possible values of an attribute, respectively. These two conditions lead to:

$$u(c_0) = k_{c1} + k_{c2} \ln(k_{c3} - c_0) = 0 \quad [I.2a]$$

Appendix I

and

$$u(c_*) = k_{c1} + k_{c2} \ln(k_{c3} - c_*) = 1.0 \quad [\text{I.2b}]$$

The third condition can be determined by asking the decision maker to specify the certain cost that would be equivalent to a 50-50 chance at paying c_0 or c_* . This is called the certainty equivalent of that lottery and is denoted c_{ce} . By definition, c_{ce} must be greater than $(c_0+c_*)/2$ for a risk averse function. Because the utility associated with the certainty equivalent is equal to the expected utility of the lottery, a third point on the utility function can be defined as:

$$k_{c1} + k_{c2} \ln(k_{c3} - c_{ce}) = 0.5[k_{c1} + k_{c2} \ln(k_{c3} - c_0)] + 0.5[k_{c1} + k_{c2} \ln(k_{c3} - c_*)] \quad [\text{I.2c}]$$

Solving Equations [I.2] gives

$$k_{c3} = (c_0 c_* + c_{ce}^2) / (c_0 + c_* - 2c_{ce}), \quad k_{c3} > c_0 \quad [\text{I.3a}]$$

$$k_{c2} = 1 / \ln[(k_{c3} - c_*) / (k_{c3} - c_0)] \quad [\text{I.3b}]$$

$$k_{c1} = 1 - k_{c2} \ln(k_{c3} - c_*) \quad [\text{I.3c}]$$

After defining the utility function, it can be checked by calculating the certainty equivalents of a number of lotteries and confirming that they are consistent with the decision maker's preferences.

As an example, consider a case in which $c_* = \$2$ million and $c_0 = \$12$ million. Also assume that the certainty equivalent of a 50-50 lottery at \$2 million or \$12 million is \$9 million. Equations [I.3] can be used to calculate $k_{c1} = -0.478$, $k_{c2} = 0.59$, and $k_{c3} = 14.25$. The utility function is then given by

$$u(c) = -0.478 + 0.59 \ln(14.25 - c), \quad 2 < c < 12 \quad [\text{I.4}]$$

This function is plotted in Figure 13.6 of the main report. Confirmation of the appropriateness of the function can be achieved by calculating the certainty equivalents of some arbitrary lotteries and verifying that they are consistent with the decision maker's preferences. For example, the certainty equivalent of a lottery l_1 defined as a 50-50 chance at $c = \$2$ million or $c = \$7$ million is \$4.83 million. This is calculated by finding the expected utility of the lottery using Equation [I.4] and then finding the fixed cost that has the same utility value using the inverse of Equation [I.4]. Similarly, the certainty equivalent of a lottery l_2 defined as a 50-50 chance at $c = \$7$ million or $c = \$12$ million is \$10.21 million. If these values are consistent with the decision maker's

Appendix I

preferences, then the utility function is adequate. Otherwise, the value of c_{ce} can be redefined, the utility function re-evaluated and the confirmation process repeated.

It is also worth noting that the lotteries l_1 and l_2 have the same range of \$5 million, but l_1 has a reference value of \$4.5 million and l_2 a reference value of \$9.5 million (see Section 13.2.2.1 for the definitions of reference value and range). The risk premiums for these lotteries are \$0.33 million for l_1 and \$0.71 million for l_2 (see Section 13.2.2.1 for definition of risk premium). It can therefore be seen that the risk premium increases with the reference value for lotteries having the same range, confirming that this utility function is increasingly risk averse.

1.2.2 Number of Fatalities

Based on the discussion in Section 13.2.2.3 it was decided that a risk neutral (linear) utility function should be used for the number of fatalities. This utility function is given by:

$$u(n) = 1 - n / n_0 \quad [I.5]$$

where n_0 is the maximum possible (highest) number of fatalities. Equation [I.5] assumes that the minimum number of fatalities n^* is 0. It can be verified that this equation satisfies the scaling conditions $u(n_0) = 0$ and $u(n^*) = 1.0$. If n_0 is equal to 10 for example Equation [I.5] gives

$$u(n) = 1 - n / 10, \quad 0 < n < 10 \quad [I.6]$$

1.2.3 Equivalent Spill Volume

A risk prone utility function was selected for the equivalent spill volume. The function used is as follows:

$$u(v) = k_{v1} + k_{v2} v^{k_{v3}}, \quad 0 < k_{v3} < 1 \quad [I.7]$$

where k_{v1} , k_{v2} , k_{v3} are constants. As in the case of cost, these constants can be evaluated from the following conditions:

$$u(v_0) = k_{c1} + k_{c2} v_0^{k_{c3}} = 0 \quad [I.8a]$$

$$u(v_*) = k_{c1} + k_{c2} v_*^{k_{c3}} = 1.0 \quad [I.8b]$$

Appendix I

and

$$k_{c1} + k_{c2} v_{ce}^{k_{c3}} = 0.5[k_{c1} + k_{c2} v_0^{k_{c3}}] + 0.5[k_{c1} + k_{c2} v_*^{k_{c3}}] \quad [\text{I.8c}]$$

where v_* is the minimum spill volume, v_0 is the maximum spill volume, and v_{ce} is the certainty equivalent of a 50-50 lottery at a spill volume of v_0 or v_* . Solving Equations [I.8] and assuming that $v_* = 0$, leads to

$$k_{v3} = \ln(0.5) / \ln(v_{ce} / v_0), \quad 0 < k_{v3} < 1 \quad [\text{I.9a}]$$

$$k_{c2} = -1 / v_0^{k_{v3}} \quad [\text{I.9b}]$$

$$k_{v1} = 1 \quad [\text{I.9c}]$$

Consider for example a case in which $v_* = 0$ and $v_0 = 1000 \text{ m}^3$. Also assume that the certainty equivalent v_{ce} of a 50-50 lottery at 0 or 1000 m^3 is 100 m^3 . Equations [I.9] can be used to calculate $k_{v1} = 1$, $k_{v2} = -0.125$, and $k_{v3} = 0.3$. The utility function is then given by

$$u(v) = 1 - 0.125v^{0.3} \quad 0 < v < 1000 \quad [\text{I.10}]$$

This function is plotted in Figure 13.7 of the main report. As in the case of cost, the appropriateness of the function can be confirmed by calculating the certainty equivalents of some additional lotteries. For example, the certainty equivalent of a lottery l_1 defined as a 50-50 chance at $v = 0$ million or $v = 500 \text{ m}^3$ is 50 m^3 . Similarly, the certainty equivalent of a lottery l_2 defined as a 50-50 chance at $v = 500 \text{ m}^3$ or $v = 1000 \text{ m}^3$ is 720 m^3 . If these values are consistent with the decision maker's preferences, then the utility function is adequate. It is noted that this function is decreasingly risk prone as can be verified by calculating the risk premiums for lotteries l_1 and l_2 . These values are -200 m^3 and -30 m^3 .

1.3 Multi-attribute Utility Function

Based on the preferential and utility independence trends explained in Section 13.2.3.2, it can be shown that a multiplicative utility function is appropriate (see Theorem 6.2 in Keeney and Raiffa 1976). This form is given by:

$$u(c, n, v) = [(k k_c u(c) + 1)(k k_n u(n) + 1)(k k_v u(v) + 1) - 1] / k \quad [\text{I.11}]$$

where $u(c)$, $u(n)$, $u(v)$ are the single attribute utility functions discussed in Section 1.2, and k , k_c , k_n , k_v are constants. The utility function is scaled between 0 and 1 so that:

Appendix I

$$u(c_0, n_0, v_0) = 0 \quad [\text{I.12a}]$$

$$u(c_*, n_*, v_*) = 1 \quad [\text{I.12b}]$$

The constants k_c , k_n , and k_v are given by:

$$k_c = u(c_*, n_0, v_0) , 0 < k_c < 1 \quad [\text{I.13a}]$$

$$k_n = u(c_0, n_*, v_0) , 0 < k_n < 1 \quad [\text{I.13b}]$$

$$k_v = u(c_0, n_0, v_*) , 0 < k_v < 1 \quad [\text{I.13c}]$$

These values can be assessed directly by the decision maker. Recall that the subscripts 0, * represent the worst and best possible values of each attribute, respectively. Equations [I.12] define the scale of the utility function: a utility of 0 corresponds to an outcome that consists of the worst values of all attributes, and a utility of 1 corresponds to an outcome consisting of the best values of all attributes. The constants in Equations [I.13] represent the utility value, on that scale of 0 to 1, associated with an outcome consisting of the best value of one attribute and the worst values of the other two attributes. To determine k_c , for instance, the decision maker must assign a utility value between 0 and 1 to an outcome consisting of the best consequences in $c = c_*$ combined with the worst consequences in n and v (*i.e.*, $n = n_0$ and $v = v_0$). The relative magnitude of the utility increases attached to improvements in single attributes reflect the tradeoffs between these attributes. For example if the decision maker assigns a utility value of 0.2 to a cost saving of \$10 million and a utility value of 0.4 to a reduction in the number of fatalities of 10, it can be concluded that saving 5 lives is twice as desirable as saving \$20 million, indicating that the value of a human life is approximately \$2 million.

Once k_c , k_n , and k_v are determined, k can be obtained by substituting $c = c_*$, $n = n_*$ and $v = v_*$ in Equation [I.11], and observing that $u(c_*) = u(n_*) = u(v_*) = u(c_*, n_*, v_*) = 0$. This lead to a quadratic equation from which k can be calculated as:

$$k = \frac{-(k_c k_n + k_n k_v + k_v k_c) + \sqrt{(k_c k_n + k_n k_v + k_v k_c)^2 - 4k_c k_n k_v (k_c + k_n + k_v - 1)}}{2k_c k_n k_v} \quad [\text{I.14}]$$

It is noted that if $k_c + k_n + k_v = 1$, then $k = 0$. This results in simplifying the utility function to a weighted sum of the three single attribute functions, and this means that there is no interaction between the three attributes. If $k_c + k_n + k_v < 1$, then $k > 1$. In this case it can be verified from the utility function that raising all attributes simultaneously from their worst to their best values has a

Appendix I

more positive impact on the utility function than the sum of the impacts of raising each attribute to its best value individually. It is therefore said that the three attributes are *complimentary*, indicating that there is some added benefit in achieving good results simultaneously in more than one attribute. A typical example of this trend is that of the general who is fighting on both fronts. Winning on both fronts is a must, otherwise the war will be lost. On the other hand, if $k_c + k_n + k_v > 1$, then $k < 1$. In this case raising each attribute from its worst to its best value has a more positive impact on the utility function than raising all attributes from their worst to their best values simultaneously. In this case it is said that the attributes are *substitutive*. It indicates that there is some importance attached to achieving good results in any of the attributes. A typical example is a corporation that markets two products, and although it is desirable to do well in both, it is essential to do well at least in one in order to remain in business.

Once the utility function is defined, it can be used to calculate some equivalent combinations of the three attributes. As discussed for the single attribute utility functions, these values can be used for verification or modification of the constants defined by the decision maker (Equations [I.13]).

1.4 Example

An example can be developed by considering the three single attribute utility functions defined in the examples given in Sections I.2.1 to I.2.3 (Equations [I.4], [I.6] and [I.10]). For these functions, the scale for the multi-attribute utility function is defined by substituting the minimum and maximum values of the attributes in Equations [I.12], leading to:

$$u(\$12 \text{ million}, 10 \text{ fatalities}, 1000 \text{ m}^3) = 0 \quad [\text{I.15a}]$$

$$u(\$2 \text{ million}, 0 \text{ fatalities}, 0 \text{ m}^3) = 1 \quad [\text{I.15b}]$$

The constants k_c , k_n , and k_v are assessed subjectively based on Equations [I.13] as:

$$k_c = u(\$2 \text{ million}, 10 \text{ fatalities}, 1000 \text{ m}^3) = 0.2 \quad [\text{I.16a}]$$

$$k_n = u(\$12 \text{ million}, 0 \text{ fatalities}, 1000 \text{ m}^3) = 0.8 \quad [\text{I.16a}]$$

$$k_v = u(\$12 \text{ million}, 10 \text{ fatalities}, 0 \text{ m}^3) = 0.2 \quad [\text{I.16a}]$$

Equation [I.14] gives $k = -0.585$. The utility function is then obtained by substituting these constants into Equation [I.11]. This gives: